A verye excellent and profitable Booke conteyning sixe hundred foure score and odde experienced Medicines, appertayning vnto Phisicke and Surgerie, long time practysed of the expert and reuerende Mayster Alexis, which he termeth the fourth and finall Booke of his secretes and which in his latter dayes he did publishe vnto a vniuersall benefite, hauing vnto that time reserued it onely vnto himselfe, as a most pryuate and precious treasure.

Translated out of Italian into Englishe, by Richard Androse.

Humilia la anima tua a Dio: a gran signori fa riuerentia, & al gridar del pouero inclina le orecchie.

¶ Imprinted at London by John Wyght.

1578.

3 10

The glory of the Honorable, is the feare of God.

Alla ſommita della virtu ſi peruene, non per grandezza, ma per humilita.

Dio contraſtà a gli ſuperbi, & a gli humili dona la ſua gratia.

¶TO THE RIGHT HONORABLE, Fraunces Lorde Russell, *Earle of Bedforde, one of the Queenes* Maiesties priuie Counsell, and Knight of the most Honorable order of the Garter:

Richarde Androse wysheth healthe, long lyfe, wyth much encrease of vertue and honor.

ALTHOVGH, (Right Honourable) on the one side the excellencye and worthynesse of your calling telleth mee that I maye not presume to craue defence of thys my poore trauaile at your Lordships handes: and on the otherside, the meanes and basenesse of mine owne estate in such sort feare me, that I cannot wythout redde cheekes offer so small a Myte vnto so Noble a personage: yet the common report and opinion of your synguler clemencye and marueylous affection towardes the auauncement of good Letters and Godlye exercises, doe not a lyttle mooue and prouoke mee to committe thys my symple translation vnto your Honourable protectyon. For as the Souldyer vvhich hath beene trayened, and of longe tyme practysed in

martiall feates and warlike affayres seeketh commonly for his owne credite, to serue vnder some noble and valyaunt Capitaine, whose experience excelleth therein: euen so he that hath beene brought vp in the study of knowledge, and meaneth by manifesting some proofe to benefite his Countrey thereby, endeuoureth to procure the patronage and defence for the same, of such as are knowne to be fauourers & mayntainers of such professions. Wherfore being most assured not onely by common report, but also by certaine knowledge (right honorable) that those good and commendable exercises which are to our Countrey beneficiall, and to our bodies needefull, are of your Lordship especially commended, I am the bolder to dedicate the fruites of my weake paines in this simple trauaile to your honourable patronage and defence. An olde rule that I read (my good Lord) in *Cicero*, being a yong scholer, which was, that I must *accommodare sermonē ad personam*, maketh me to cut of all my ynckehorne termes, & flattering insinuations in writing to your honour, knowing that I haue to doe with such a one as hath out of Christes preceptes learned to seeke for veritie, and not for vanitie, for substance of matter, and not for superfluous eloquence in wordes. I had rather (my singuler good Lorde) to bee somewhat colde in praysing and be adiudged ingratefull, then your honor shoulde be to whotte in reading, and condemne me for a byting flatterer, and so deale with me as I haue reade that Noble Emperour *Sigismond* sometime dealt with hys kingly Dog, to whome he gaue a good round box on the eare, bycause hee flattered him to his face: the Parasite saying, why strike you me Emperour? the Noble Prince aunswered, vvhy byte'st thou me flatterer? There be my very good Lorde, many such nippers, nay rather byters in Princes and Noble houses in these dayes, that haue not *Sigismonds* revvard as a buffet for their adulation; but rather yearely stipends for their doggish fayvning and flattering

of

of Noble personages, but these *Regios Canes* (for so the Philosopher termeth them, I commit either to the mercy of God to conuert, or to his Iustices as byting Dogges to be entreated. In the dedication of thys my rude translation vnto your honor, I seeke not to illustrate your excellent vertues, vvhich vvere an infinite trauayle, or to paynt out mine owne skill or cunning which were vayne, but rather to benefite my Countrey, and to ease my Countrymen of their griefes and maladies, by conuerting that vvhich before vvas only knovvne vnto Phisitians and Italians into their ovvne natiue speache and mother tongue. Although the translatour be simple, and his knovvledge not great, yet I doubt not but the vvorthynesse of the matter shall counteruayle the simplicitie of the person, if there be any carping *Momus* that vvill soner reprehend, then take paynes to amende thys my simple exercise, let hym remember the olde Prouerb. *Ne sutor vltra crepidam.* I beseech your honor to accept and receyue this my small trauayle, as a testification of the singuler good affection I beare vnto your Lordshippe, and it shall not onely prouoke me to take paines and occupie my selfe in vveightyer matters, but also binde me continually to praye vnto the almighty for the preseruation of your Lordships helth, and the daily increase of vertue and honour, to hys heauenly pleasure, and your singuler contentation.

Your Lordships Orator, R. Androse.

¶ Mayster Alexis of Piemont *vnto the Reader.*

IThath béene a verye auncient opinyon of Philosophers (worthy Readers) that there is giuen vnto man of nature, a desire to vnderstand, for they supposed, that our soules in taking imperfection, through the vniting with the substance, by the meane of vnderstanding, shoulde approch the neerer to recouer their winges alreadie lost, and to returne vnto their pristinate perfection: but forasmuch as diuers of them, were inclyned to sundrye wayes of vnderstandyng, some referre the occasion vnto the starres, other vnto the predomination in our bodyes, more of one humor then of another. Aristotle distinctly notwithstanding, seemeth to attribute euery thing in this, vnto our election, which through the pretext of some felicitie, or profite, doth dyspose vs to practise rather one thing then another. But verilye which of them soeuer is true, the inclination of my natiuitie, I haue alwayes knowne to haue béene giuen to the vnderstanding of diuers thinges, and especially of those which apperteyne vnto the cure of mens bodies. And to put it in executiō, I disposed my self to trauaile dyuers Countries, and to be conuersant with diuers sortes of people, not omitting with all industrie thorowly to search out the vnderstanding of the secretes of many nations, and with them likewise to make experience, by putting them into practise, by reason whereof in short space, through the recouery of health, which the people did feele, I became so famous, that I obscured the names of the most expert Phisitions that were, through which occasion I haue béene resorted vnto as it were with infinite kindes of Nations, with exceeding reuerence, vnto my great credite. And although for all things, I rendered thankes vnto the deuine bountie, yet my iuuenyle mind was not voyde of euery sparkle of ambition and glorye. I wrote them in the yeares passed, certayne trysling things, part whereof were of my secretes (although weake) belonging vnto phisicke, part vnto the bewtifiyng of women, and part vnto other practises, to manyfest vnto the worlde that I had knowledge in misticall thynges, whereby I conceyued to obtayne greater glorye, then much to helpe, hauing alwayes reserued in the priuiest partes of my heart as a most precious treasure, the profounde secrets of the Arte of healing, and the true experience of the same, for the which I haue béene alwayes had in especiall veneration. Neyther was there any (although a most deare friend) that might get of me any small intelligence of my secretes, so much I desired not to haue any part of my glorye or reputation deminished. And bycause euery mans operations, are directed vnto

some

some laudable ende, or that were accompt worthie of commendation, I beyng inticed long since, and of my deare friendes requested, that I woulde for a vniuersall benefite vnto all the worlde, reduce into lyght, these my secretes, to the ende they might profite the absent, and those which are farre distant from the Region where I inhabite. I refused to attempt any one part of their perswasions, accounting him vnwise, which to benefite other, would deprive himselfe of his degree, and dignitie, so much was I blynded in worldly glory. But beyng nowe come to that age, in the which it is necessary by the course of nature, to yelde my soule vnto God, beyng nowe impotent, and thinking it the dutie of one man to doe good vnto another, and most of all in matters of phisicke, which are communicated vnto vs of God for a vniuersall commoditie: I haue esteemed it not my part or dutie to preferre my peculiar profite, before that of all the worlde, for in so doing I must haue supposed and beleeued to haue committed a great error, if I had not perided my selfe culpable, and repented me, to haue hydden from the whole worlde, such a benefite vnto this present. And therefore calling vnto memory the perswasions once made vnto me, of the noble and worthie knight maister Francuccio Mongio, touchyng this matter, and also examining myne owne conscience, I coulde no longer abstayne from writyng and publyshing them to adorne therewith the worlde, bycause otherwyse dying, I shoulde worthily haue beene accompted not inferiour vnto an homicide: as also to eschue the crymes of auaritious persons, who hauing hidden their treasures in the grounde, and death surprising them, remayne buried togither wyth great substance, and depart out of the world, in the displeasure both of God and man. Therefore if my first conclusion and purpose to write, was of ambition and vaine glory, as is the propertie of yong minds, little regarding that which they are bound vnto: This other shall not dissent from the duty of a christian, & one full of compassion towards mankind: this is to publish & dispoile my selfe of all those secrets, vnto an vniuersall cõmodity which hitherto I haue kept with my selfe as most dere and precious, & being desirous to accomplish the said decree, hauing gathered all my experienced medicines, I haue thought good to ioyne them togyther, wyth those which were printed in tyme passed, which although they were not of such importaunce, neuertheless they are things both of skill, and credite, whereof hauing gotten a volume, and reade it sundry times, I haue founde them so altered and corrupted, that with difficultie I might be perswaded to beleeue that they were mine, they were so wholly altered, except only in name. And hauing in part corrected the volume of the superfluous, and things of little account added vnto it, beyng well perused, I haue ioyned therewith this my last labour of the fourth and finall Booke of my secretes, which all, are thinges apperteyning vnto sundrie and dyuers dyseases of mans bodye, hauyng reserued it as a treasure vnto thys present, wherein maye

be

be read sixe hundred foure score and odde, very excellent and most approued experiences, all true, and euery of them prooued as it were infinite times, with infinite sortes of people, and haue alwayes beene founde effectuall. Neither looke you for any other thing of me in time to come: First because in these my trauayles (as I haue alreadie sayde, I haue spoyled my selfe of all that euer I experienced: secondlye in that I am so olde, as within shorte space you maye suppose to vnderstande rather of my departure out of lyfe, then to receyue of me any other thing, if there be not written somewhat vnder my name, of some malicious person to deceiue you withall, and to encrease the volume without any profite. I will not omit to aduertise the Readers, that they deceiue not themselues through my examples, worckeyng these medicines without the counsell and wholesome aduertisements of some expert Phisition, for I neuer wrote them to that ende, since from my tender age, continuallye I haue applyed the studie of good letters, in such sorte that the secretes of sciences are not hidden vnto me, neyther is there any Cannon of Phisicke that I haue not verye well vnderstoode: and therefore haue knowne with the age, with the seasons, and with conuenient tyme to apply and vse them: Besides the knowledge to aduertise one if neede were to be let bloode, and an other to be purged, and hauing proceeded in this manner, there was neuer any Patyent of mine, that hath not obtayned hys due remedy. You therfore (vnto those I speake which vnderstand not the cannons of Phisicke) when occasion happeneth to vse my secretes, take the counsell of some expert Phisition, to the ende you maye attaine the benefite. Because in not knowing to compounde, applye, and minister them as you ought to doe, you may slaunder the Phisition that hath healed many. Accustome therefore to take counsell of such Phisitions as are honest, and that practise the Arte without fraude: and there are seene of that profession many, which being giuen to prattle, and tell fables to deceiue the people, doe vituperate the experiences, with saying that they are wicked and such like. Not considering that sicke persons are not cured with tryfles, as affirmeth the worthy Cornelius Celsus, but with experimented medicines, not newly found out (if well they vnderstande the Arte.) And assure your selues, that by practising these secrets which I set openly forth (as is conuenient) and preparing them with diligence, and with chosen simples, alwaies they will worke according to your intent, for in this booke there is nothing mentioned, which hath not beene many times practysed, and founde true, through the grace of Almightie God, vnto whome be gyuen all prayse, and glory, worlde without ende.

A breefe Table or demonstration to

finde out all suche secretes or medicines as are contayned *in this last and fourth part of Alexis.*

A Remedie against mistes or cloudes, and other impedimentes whiche offende the sight Fol. 1.
To kill wormes that gnawe and eate the heare. fol. 1.
To destroy scurfe or scales in the head. fol. 1.
Against the falling away of the heare from the beard or head, called in italian *Tigna*. 2.
To heale Ringwormes. 2.
Another for the same. 2.
A remedie against the Itche. 2.
Another for the same. 2.
Against rubbing, or itch, which commeth in the night. 2.
Against the chapping of the lippes. 3.
Aganst the chapping of the feete. 3.
Another for the same. 3.
For the same. 3.
Against sweate which stincketh. 3.
Against the stinch of the tooes. 3.
Against bruses of or about the eares. 4.
Another for the same. 4.
To heale a West that riseth vpon the eye liddes. 4.
To take away blwenesse or blacknesse of the eye liddes. 4.
To make nayles whiche are rotten to fall. 4.
Another for the same. 4.
For the same. 4.
Against bruses of the nayles. 4.
A plaister to heale burgeons or pusshes. 5.
A remedie for such as haue out their fundament. 5
To remedie the crampe in children. 5.
A remedie against the falling sickenesse. 5.
Against the griefes of the Skull. 6.
To comfort the hart. 6
For the toothache. 6.

The Table.

To mittigate euerie kinde of griefe. 6.
Another for the same. 7.
To heale the disease called Gonorrea. 7.
Against the flixe of the bodie. 7.
A medicine to heale the flixe of the liuer. 7.
To stop the flowers of a woman. 8.
Against the disease Gonorrhea. 8.
An excellent syrop to heale the Frenche pockes. 9.
A plaister to heale the dropsie. 9.
Against red spots in the skinne. 9.
To staie heare that it fall not away. 9.
A remedie against pimples or spottes in the face. 10.
To remedie a fretting itch and rough or scalie spots. 10.
To make heare growe againe. 10.
A remedie against the falling away of the heare, called in Italian Aree. 10.
A remedie to heale Chilblaines whiche are properlie in the ioyntes of the fingers through colde, called in Italian, Buganze, or the itche. 10.
To heale beatings or brusings. 10.
To purge the fleume of the Matrix. 11.
A remedie against the pestilence. 11.
To heale the Peiticke. 11.
To remedie the diseases called Diffinteria and Diarrhea, and the bloudie flixe of women. 11.
Against the redneſſe of the face and nose. 12.
To heale the Plureisie and putrifaction of the matrix. 12.
Againe the difficultie of taking breath, and opilation of the liuer and lunges, and a vehement cough. 12.
To make heare growe againe where it is fallen away. 12.
To prouoke sweate and to heale the plague. 12
Against the paine of the liuer, stomack and mile. 13.
To heale Ringwormes, or the Morphew. 13.
Against the disease called Nausea. 13.
To cause the naturall places of women to purge. 13.

To.

To heale the hoarceneſſe and ſtraightneſſe of the breſt occaſioned of euill humors. 13.
A remedie to cauſe a woman to bring forth the dead creature, or the ſkinne that the childe is wrapped in, called in Italian Secunda. 13.
To cure the diſtillation of vrine. 14.
Againſt redneſſe and dropping of the eyes. 14.
To remedie the broken coddes of children. 14.
Againſt the bitings of mad dogges. 14.
To remedie the vntemperate heate of the liuer. 14.
To expell ſadneſſe. 15.
To remedie an old inueterated cough. 15.
Againſt the paine of the ſtomacke, and the diſeaſe called Nauſea. 15.
To remedie the ſtinking or chappes of the toes. 15.
Againſt the paine of the ſtomacke. 15.
To heale the perillous flixe and excoriation or raſing of the bowels, called Diſinteria. 16.
Againſt the Chollcke. 16.
A remedie for hym whoſe Fundiment is out, to cauſe it to abyde in. 16.
To heale broken Kibes. 16.
To drawe out thornes or anye other thynge faſtened in the fleſhe. 17.
To take away Wartes. 17.
To remedie the ſtinking of the mouth. 17.
To remedie the payne of the loynes. 17.
To remedie the difficultie of pyſsing, and payne of the Bladder. 17.
To heale one that cannot keepe his water. 18.
To remedie the comming out of the matrix. 18.
To heale the itche and hardneſſe of the matrix. 18.
To remedie the windineſſe of the matrix. 18.
To heale the paine of the head, occaſioned through the Frech diſeaſe. 19.

To cause heare to grow where it is fallen away. 19.
To remedie eyes that be bloud shot. 19.
To heale the flixe of the bodie and spitting of bloud. 19.
To remedie the Ptisicke. 19.
An oyntment to heale the stiffenesse or shrinking of Sinowes, called Spasmus, commyng of a wound taken of some venemous beast. 19.
To make milke come into a womans brests. 20.
To remedie the disease called in Italian Fuoco Saluatico, and in English S. Anthonies fire. 20.
A verie excellent remedie against winde in the left syde, called in Italian Melancholia mirachiale. 20.
Another for the same. 20.
To remedie the want of sleepe through frenesie. 21.
To heale the falling sickenesse. 21.
To heale the trembling or shaking of the members. 21.
To remedie the teares, or itche of the eyes. 21.
To heale the soundyng of the eares. 21.
To remedie the yoxe or hicket. 22.
To remedy the beating, trembling of the body, and the disease called Sincope. 22.
To drie vp the milk of the brestes. 22.
To make soft or flagging breasts to become harde. 22.
To remedie the vomiting of children. 22.
To remedie the paine of the stomacke which happeneth with sharpe belkings. 23.
To remedie the bloude or Milke engendred in the stomacke. 23.
To remedie the opilation of the liuer. 23.
To heale the Iaundice. 23.
To remedie an olde payne of the Liuer, and of the bellye and sides, with the shorte ribbes called Hypocondrium. 23.
To remedye the hardnesse of the Liuers, wyth the Iaundice. 23.

To

The Table.

To heale the flixe of Vrine. 24.
To prouoke Vrine. 24.
To remedie the burning of the Vrine. 24.
To remedie the paine of the Bladder. 25.
To heale the Collick. 25.
To remedie the flixe of the bodie. 25.
Another for the same. 25.
To remedie the straining called in Italian Pondera. 26.
Another. 26.
To prouoke the flowers, and the Secunda vnto women. 26.
Another for the same. 26.
Another most excellent remedie for the same. 26.
To remedie the paine of the Matrix, apposturnated thorowe grosse humors. 27.
To heale the payne of the Matrix, happened thorowe winde. 27.
To heale the prefocation of the Matrix. 27.
To remedie the comming out of the Matrix. 27.
To remedie the itch of the purse of the testicles. 27.
To heale the paine of the Hemerhodes. 27.
To remedie the hardnesse or stifnesse of the iointes. 28.
To heale the Sciatica. 28.
To remedye the griefes, and inueterated swellinges of the knees. 28.
To take away swellings after the Gaute ceaseth. 28.
To driue away venimous Beastes. 29.
To take away spottes out of the skinne. 29.
To heale Ringwormes. 29.
To remedie the wanne specks, or pimples of the face. 29.
To remedie the opilations of the liuer and of the mile. 30.
To remedie the baldnesse of the head. 30.
To stop bleeding at the Nose. 30.
Against the excoriations, and griefes of the bodie. 30.
To heale the flixes of the stomacke and beallie. 30.
To heale the issuing forth of the Fundiment. 31.

The Table.

To heale streynings. 31.
Against the belkings of the stomacke. 31.
Against Chilblaynes, or Kibes. 31.
Against hardnesse of the Milt, and of other members, and the Palsey. 31.
To remedie the griefe of the loynes and bellie. 32.
To heale the pimples in the face. 32.
Against windinesse of the bellie. 32.
To cause a woman to auoyde the skin that the childe is wrapped in, called in Italian Secondina. 32.
An excellent preseruatiue against the Pestilence and Dropsey. 32.
To remedie the yexings of the stomacke and vomitings, and losse of appetite, occasioned through cold humors. 32.
To heale the Quartarne ague and all agues, whiche by nature continue long tyme. 33
Against the Pestilence. 33.
To heale the flix called Disinteria. 33.
To restore the appetite that is lost. 33.
To take spots away that grow in the eyes. 33.
Against the pleurisey. 33.
A medicine for women whiche through fatnesse can not conceyue. 34.
Against the Hemerodes. 34.
To take away wartes. 34.
To remedie the infection of the skinne. 34.
To accelerate the birth. 34.
To remedie the Quinsey. 35.
To heale the Cough. 35.
To make a leane persone become fat. 35.
To make a fat person become leane. 35.
To heale wartes or harde knobbes. 35.
To heale the Cough. 36.
To remedie the cough of children. 36.
To take white spots from the nayles. 36.

To remedie the flegmaticke humour in the bladder and reynes. 36
To remedie the flixe of vrine. 37
To remedie the dropsey. 37
To remedy the griefes & bloud retained in the matrix. 37
To heale the burnynges or inflammations of the goute. 37
To heale the Ptisicke, or an olde Catarre, the cough and other defectes of the lunges. 37
To procure the birthe of the deade Creatures, and to remedie the stingynges of venemous beastes. 37
To remedie all the passions of the sinewes. 38
To heale the itche. 38
To remedie the paines of the stomacke and of the Milte, and the windinesse of the bodie. 38
To heale the griefes and hardnesse of the Milte. 38
To comforte the Braine, or to heale the Apoplexia, and the Collicke. 38
To remedy the white flixes, and coldnesse of the matrix. 39
To heale the Collicke and difficultie of pissyng. 39
To heale the commyng out and profocation of the matrix. 39
To driue awaie the heauinesse of the mynde, to accouate the senses, and to make a good memorie. 39
To remeadye the congelation of the Milke within the breastes. 39
To heale the fallyng of the Vuula. 40
Against the fatnesse of the stomacke, and Ptisicke. 40
To remedie the retention of the skinne called Secunda, and to cause the auoidyng thereof. 40
To heale warres. 40
To stoppe the flixe of bloud in women. 40
To stop the white flix of the matrix. 40
To heale a Quartane Ague. 41
Against the Ptisick. 41
To remedie the rednesse of the face. 41
To heale the Sciatica. 41

Against

Against wheales or blisters of the face. 41.
To recouer a lost appetite. 42.
To take awaie moles or spottes whiche children take in their mothers bellie. 42.
To heale the yelowe laundice. 42.
To remedy the griefes of the head, which through the beating of the artiers, do not suffer one to take sleepe. 42.
To heale the Ptisicke occasioned of grosse and viscous humors. 42.
Against grauell or any other viscous matter ingendred in the taynes. 43.
To drie vp the milke of the brestes. 43.
To heale children that haue wormes. 43.
To mittigate all kindes of griefes. 43.
To cause milke to discende into the breasts. 43.
Against yexinges occasioned through cruditie of the stomacke. 44.
To remedie the stinking of the breath, happened by eating of Garlicke, or suche like meates. 44.
To heale the bitings of mad dogges. 44.
To prouoke the flowers vnto a woman. 44.
An excellent remedie against the dropsey. 44.
Against the falling sickneese. 44.
Against the weakenes of the stomack through colde. 45.
To remedy the desire to vomit, and to restore the appetite that is lost. 45.
Against the bitings of all venemous beasties. 45.
Against the mistes, droppinges, and redneese of the eyes. 45.
Against the hardneese or swelling of the liuer or milt. 45.
To pourge the matrix of a woman. 45.
Against the Ptisick. 46.
To remedie old inueterate grifes of the head. 46.
Against the Hemerodes that appeare not. 46.
Against drie choughes. 46.
To remedie the griefes of the Hemerodes, and the chappings

of the fundiment. 46
An other for the same. 47
To heale the windinesse and other passions of the Matrix. 47
To remedie the disease of the pluriſey. 47
To heale the disease called Tigna. 47
To remedy the grief of the brests, & to cause milke to dise. 47
Against water and windinesse in the testicles of children. 48
To heale scabbed hands occasioned thorow the frech dise. 48
To stoppe the superfluous bloud of the flowers. 48
To heale shronken and stiffe sinewes. 48
To remedie the euill countenaunce whiche proceadeth of the dropsey. 48
To remedie the euill colour of the face. 49
Against the inflamation of the liuer. 49
To remedie the mistes or dimnesse of the sight. 49
To remedie the want of hearyng. 49
Against the tremblyng of the harte. 50
Against the impediment of smellyng. 50
Against wormes in children. 50
Against greate and swollen gummes. 51
Against the opilations or other defectes of the liuer, 51
To remedie Moles or signes whiche childen haue when they are borne. 51
To heale the commyng forthe of the Nauill of children, and the ruptures within them. 51
To remedie the retention, and to cause a woman to auoyde the skinne called Secundina. 51
Against the griefes and swellynges of the Matrix, occasioned through ventositie after the birthe. 52
Against the prefocation of the Matrix. 52

Here beginneth the Table for the seconde booke.

Against putrified or rotten woundes. 1
To remedie bruses or stripes of the ioyntes. 1
To heale a Fistola. 1
To remedie moiste sores or scabbes in childrens heades. 1
To heale the Itche. 2

To remedie old ſores of the legges. 2
Againſt the hardneſſe and ſtiffeneſſe of ſinewes, occaſioned though woundes. 2
To take away thornes or any other thing faſtned in the fleſh. 2
To diſſolue deade bloud, happened through ſtripes, or fallyng from ſome high place. 2
An other whiche woorketh the ſame effecte. 3
Againſt impoſtumes and griefes of the Hemerodes. 3
To ſtoppe the bleedyng of woundes. 3
To diſſolue the blood congealed in the bodie, cauſed through woundes or other accidentes. 3
To remedie feſtered and inflamed woundes. 4
To heale woundes wherein are faſtened thornes, or other ſuche like thynges. 4
To remedie cankers in woundes. 4
To remedie the Kynges euill. 4
Againſt the Kynges euill in children. 4
Againſte all ſores and angrie puſhes, as the canker or the diſeaſe Phadagena. 5
To waſh awaie the ſpots & red pimples or wheles in the fa. 5
To heale ruptures within one, heppened through falling from an high place, or of ſome other cauſe, and to diſſolue the congealed bloud. 5
Againſt ſores of the noſe, and of the mouthe, and alſo of the Frenche pockes. 5
Againſt woundes that penetrate. 5
To take awaie the blackneſſe of woundes. 6
Againſte griefes occaſioned through rupture, or vnplacyng of bones, or in the members. 6
To diſſolue the blackneſſe of the ſkinne happened through ſtripes, or other cauſes, and for to heale the ſores of the naturall places of women, and ſwellynges of the breaſtes. 6
Againſt all kyndes of flixes of bloud, and to heale the huntes of the bowelles and of the bladder. 6
Againſt the ſwellyng and griefe of a mans yarde. 6
Againſt the Kynges euill. 6

Againſt

The Table.

Against putrified gummes. 7
To take away the putrifaction of wounds. 7
Against vicious humors, whiche are caused of the itch, or like effectes betweene the flesh and the skin. 7
To heale wounds quickly. 7
To heale that kind of breking out that is like vnto a Leprosi. 7
To heale broken bowels of children. 7
Against pimples or knobbes of the legges, and naturall places of women, with redneſſe and burning. 8
To remedie the gallings of the feete and cankers. 8
To heale olde sores. 8
To remedie a blit or blast, and to heale cankers. 8
To cause nayles that be scaly to fall away. 8
A remedie against the infection of the lungs and the Putick. 8
To heale the sores of the mouth, and throte. 8
To heale Ringwormes, Cornes, and sores of the feete. 9
Against the flixe of the bloud of Emerodes, and sores of the priuie members. 9
Against the putrifaction of the gums, & sores of the mouth. 9
Against Blites and waterie Scabbes that are in the heades of children. 9
Against wounds and all putrified olde sores. 9
Against Colericall impostumations, as blytes and blastes, and suche like. 9
To remedie the griefes of the bowels, and wattrie ruptures. 10
Against the griefes of the ioyntes. 10
To heale the broken bowels of children. 10
To heale the scorchings made with fire, and fretting sores. 10
To remedie the hurtes of the scull. 10
To heale corrosiue hurtes called commonlie the Wolfe. 10
Against woundes and ruptures of the naturall places of women, and to stop the flixe of bleeding of the Nose. 11
For to heale one that falleth from some high place. 11
To stop the bloud of the Matrix, & of the vrine, & of wounds, and to heale the black pimples of wheales in the legs. 11
To stop the bleeding of wounds 11

The Table.

Against the flixe of the bloud of the Emerodes. 11
Against the Hemerodes and creſtic ſwelliuges of the fundiment and redneſſe of the face. 12
Against ſpitting of bloud. 12
Against the ruptures of the feete and of the hands, occaſioned through the French diſeaſe. 12
Against the burnings of the fire. 12
To heale eares that auoyde matter. 12
Against ſcabbes and itche. 12
Against the Leproſie. 13
Against itche and ſwelling of the Hemerodes. 13
To heale Cankers. 13
To heale the ſores of the naturall places of women. 13
To heale griefes of the eyes, and to make cleare the ſight. 13
Against the galdnes of the feete, & other parts of children. 13
To mundifie putrified wounds. 13
Against griefs of the neck through ſtrips, or other occaſiõs. 14
To remedie the diſeaſe Panaritio. 14
Against the chaps in the Fundiment, and ſpots in the face. 14
Against the ſwellings and ſores of the Hemerodes. 14
To remedie the flix of bloud of the Hemerodes. 15
To heale the ſwellings of a mans yearde. 15
To heale deepe ſores in the legges. 15
Against the griefes, ſores, putrifaction & ſtinch of the eares. 15
To heale chappes in the heades of the breſts or teates. 15
To heale ſores of the legges happened throug ſcaldings. 15
To heale a weſt growyng on the eye lids. 16
To take away the grief of eyes which hapneth of a ſtripe. 16
Against chappings of the lippes, and of the heades of womens breſts. 16
Against chaps vnder the tongue. 16
Against a Fiſtola growyng in a womas breſt. 16
To remedi the impoſtumation of a mans yard, and windineſſe of the bottome of the bellie. 17
Against hot impoſtumations of the teſticles. 17
Against colde impoſtumations of the teſticles. 17

Against

The Table.

Against the discending of the intrels into the purse of the testicles. 17
To remedie a rupture or breaking. 17
To drawe bloud from the Hemerodes. 18
To stop the flixe of the bloud of the Hemerodes. 18
Against rupture of the hands & feete caused through cold. 18
To close vp wounds. 18
To generate flesh in wounds. 19
Against brusings within the flesh and arines. 19
Against the shrinking of sinowes. 19
Against the hurts of the sinowes and arteries. 19
To heale the pricking or cutting of sinowes. 19
Against paine of the sinowes. 20
To ease the paine of wounds. 20
Against superfluous flesh of woũds & worms of the same. 20
To take away the blackneſſe of wounds. 20
To remedie the disease Panaritia. 20
To open ripe impostumes. 20
Against festered cankers. 21
To heale sores that are moyst and hard to close. 21
Against fretting sores. 21
To heale sore tetters. 21
A verie excellent water for tetters. 22
Against burnings or scurfes in the face, which appeare like vnto a Leprosie. 22
An other. 22
To heale sore legges. 23
To heale legs that are hard, swollen, and sore. 23
To heale the burnings of fire before the bladder. 23
To heale one that is fallen from some high place. 23
To heale one that with a fall hath hurt one of his members. 23
To preserue a member that is striken, frõ impostumation. 23
To take away the signes that remaine of blowes or stripes. 24
To heale brusings of the nayles. 24
To heale sores proceeding of itche in the naturall places of women. 24

The Table.

Againſt the ſores of the mouth of the matrix happened in procreation. 24
Againſt burning ſores of the matrix of women with child. 24
To heale the prickings of ſnowes. 24
An excellent and precious oyntment to heale the rupture of the ſcull. 26
To mollifie hardneſſe. 26
A moſt precious oyle to heale a wound in .xxiiij. houres. 26
Againſt ſpitting of bloud, through rupture of a vaine. 27
To heale ſores of the legges. 27
An other for the ſame. 27
Againſt all inflammations of the Raynes, and the runnyng of them. 27.
To heale ſores that are inflamed. 27
Againſt ſtripes or bruſings. 28
To heale Panaritio, and euerie other grief whiche happeneth vnto the endes of the fingers. 28
To heale ſcurfe or ſcales in the head, beard, or browes. 28
To remedie the ſcorticatiõs of children through occaſion of vrine, or of ſome other ſharpe humor. 28
To remedie the running of the raynes occaſioned of a ſharpe cauſe, and to heale the ſcorticatiõs whiche they make. 28
To remedie ſpots and markes, and to take away al ſuperfluous growing of fleſh in any part of the bodie. 29
To heale ſores of the breſts. 29
To make oyle of Balm, which hath theſe vertues folowing. 29
To heale wounds of the legs happened of ſcaldings. 30
To cloſe vp wounds. 30
To heale ſores whiche through drie diſtemperature of thoſe partes can not be healed. 30
To remedie dolorous ſores of the ioyntes. 31
To remedie bruſinges and ſores happened of ſtripes, or otherwiſe. 31
To heale the hardneſſe of the feete. 31
To remedie dolorous ſores happened through cold diſtemperature. 31

To

The Table.

To take away superfluous flesh which groweth in woũds 31
To heale sores that happen through wormes. 32
To heale sores happened of broken bones. 32
To remedie the gummes of the Frenche disease. 32
To kill wormes in children. 33
An other for the same disease. 33
A verie precious water for diuers infirmities. 33
An oile like vnto Balme, verie profitable for diuers sores. 34
Against superfluous winde in the lefte side, called in Italian Melancholia mirachiale, and the disease called Sincope. 35
To preserue from the Pestilence. 35
A Ceare clothe for sore and swollen legges. 35
To remedie the commotion of the braine through fallyng from some high place, or through other occasions and cuttes, when through the blowes men lose their speache. 36
To remedie the fallyng sickneſſe in children. 36
To heale the euill habite, & to cure thē that haue the splen. 36
A preseruatiue against the Pestilence. 36
To remedie the discendyng of a Catarre through coldneſſe of stomacke. 37
To remedie the kynges euill. 37
To heale many infirmities with oile of Sulphur. 37
To heale scalie or roughe handes happened throughe the Frenche disease. 39
An other for the same. 39
Against Melancholie. 39
To mitigate the paines of the French disease in any mẽber. 40
To remedie the Milte that is hardened. 40
To preserue from the goute. 41
To heale the face of scurfe or scabbes. 41
Against the chaps in the hands through heate of the liuer. 41
To heale one that is stiptike of bodie. 41
To heale one that can not pisse through fleugme. 42
To pourge the head by the nose, after the vniuersall pourgyng of the whole bodie. 42
To stoppe the flixe of a Catarre. 42

Against

Against the debilitie of nature and all other infirmities, 42
To remedie the fallyng awaie of the heare from the Heade or Bearde. 44
To remedie the diſeaſe called Vertigo. 44
To cauſe heare to growe againe, and to keepe them from fallyng awaie. 44
An other remedie for the ſame diſeaſe. 45
An other of like vertue. 45
To take awaie the ſpottes and ſcurfe happened through the Frenche diſeaſe. 45
An other pleaſaunt remedie for the ſame diſeaſe. 45
An other againſt the ſame diſeaſe. 46
Againſt the dilatation of the ſight of the eye. 46
To preſerue the teeth from putrifaction. 46
To faſten the teethe whiche are readie to fall, through the Frenche diſeaſe. 46
Againſt the fluxes diſſentericall in the Frenche diſeaſe. 46
To remedie the paines of the throate, happened through the Frenche diſeaſe. 47
To remedie the puſhes in the Frenche diſeaſe. 47
To heale knobbes in the naturall places of women. 47
To heale the ſcurffe or ſcales in the head, beard, or browes. 48
Againſt knobbes or wheales of the Frenche diſeaſe. 48
To take awaie the blackneſſe of woundes. 49
To cauſe heare to growe. 49
Againſt the prefocation of the Matrix. 49
To pourge Melancholie humours, and to remedie the paine of the head and ſtomacke. 49
An excellent remedie for to heale the Frenche diſeaſe. 50
To pourge one that hath the paine of the Frenche diſeaſe. 50
To cauſe the Feuers Perhiodica to ceaſe after thei bee prolonged. 51
To heale thoſe whiche haue the eyelidde infected of ſharpe or ſalt humours. 51
Againſt the fallyng ſickneſſe of children, and to heale the head of Catarres, happened through colde cauſes. 51

To

To heale thoſe whiche piſſe a bed. 51
To heale the chokyng of the Matrix when it cannot retourne againe. 52
To pourge the hote goute. 52
To remedie the difficultie of piſſyng through the impediment of fleume. 52
To heale ſore and inflamed legges. 52
To remedie the griefe of the pluriſie when one is ſtopped that he can not ſpit. 52
To pourge the breaſt of the Pleuriſie and Ptiſicke. 53
To heale the diſeaſe of the Pleuriſie. 53
A liniment to remedie the diſeaſe of the pleuriſie. 53
An other for the ſame diſeaſe. 53
An other verie approued remedie for the ſame diſeaſe. 53
To remedie the paine and inflamation of the Milte. 54
To remedie or heale thoſe that haue the Splene or Quarterne Agues. 54
To heale thoſe that haue the Splene, and paine in the liuer. 54
To heale the falling from ſome high place. 54
To heale ſpots in the eyes. 54
To remedie teares or droppings of the eyes. 55
An other for the ſame diſeaſe. 55
To renew the ſight of olde men. 55
To remedie the redneſſe and paine of the eyes. 55
To heale ſore and bloudſhotten eyes. 55
To heale the diſeaſe called Vertigo, and ſwelling of the arme, by reaſon of letting of bloud. 55
Againſt coldneſſe of ſtomack, and to cauſe a good colour. 56
To heale the diſeaſes of the ſtomack. 56
To heale the paine in the body called the Colick. 56
To heale the flix of bloud. 56
To heale the flix and excoriations of the bellie. 56
To take away wrinkles out of the face. 56
To heale the paine of the teeth. 57
To heale ſwollen gummes. 57
To heale the ſtone in the bladder. 57

The Table.

Here beginneth the Table for the thirde booke.

To heale a windie impoſtume. 1
To remedie the ioynts that are out of their place. 1
To mollifie hardneſſe. 1
To heale a rupture of the guttes. 2
To remedie the griefe of the Matrix. 2
A maruellous powder for the weakeneſſe of the ſight. 2
To heale ruptures, or burſtings. 2
To ſtaye the heare that falleth. 2
To heale ſwelling of the arme through letting of bloud. 3
To remedie the ſwelling of the legges. 3
To heale the ſwelling of the body, and of the legges, through colde humors. 3
To cauſe good fleſhe to grow in woundes. 3
To heale ſore legges. 3
To heale the diſeaſe called in Italian, Fuoco ſaluatico. 3
To heale bones that are broken in the head in few dayes. 4
To mollifie hardened ſinewes. 4
To mundifie Fiſtuloes, and other putrified ſores. 4
A moſt precious oyle to remedie all ſores and griefes. 4
To heale the cloutes or ſpots in the face. 5
To make the ſight cleare. 5
To heale ſore breſts. 5
To heale little red ſpeckes in the face. 5
A moſt excellent pouder to comfort the ſight, and all the defects of the heade, of the ſtomacke, and the diſeaſe called Scotomia and Vertigo, and the palſey, and all inwarde diſeaſes. &c. 6
To heale the griefe of the raynes, of the loynes, of the heade, and the diſeaſes of the Matrix. 6
To heale thoſe that haue the Ptiſick. 7
An other againſt the ſame diſeaſe. 7
A fumigation for the ſame diſeaſe. 7
To ſtop a hote Catarre. 7
To ſtay a colde Catarre. 7

To

To heale the same disease. 8
To heale those that be Melancholike, & are in a furie or rage 8
An oyntment to remedie the sores of the nose. 9
To seperate or deuide a corrupted bone from the sound. 9
To heale one which by scratching with his nayles hath made a sore. 9
To remedie the burning of the vrine. 9
An other for the same disease. 9
An other for the same disease. 10
To reuiue one that is fallen thorow the falling sickneſſe. 10
A more excellent remedie against enpoysonmentes than is common Triacle. 11
To heale a thinne Catarre. 11
To cause a pellet of a Dagge or Pistolet which is in the flesh to come forth. 11
To remedie a swelling or payne that happeneth after a wound is healed. 12
To pourge a wound, and to drawe out that whiche was fastened therein. 12
To heale brusings of the hed with broke bones or without. 12
To draw out things fastned in the flesh as thornes &c. 12
To heale the kings euill and other hard impostumes. 13
To remedie the paine of the back. 13
To heale the redneſſe of the nose. 13
To heale one that spitteth bloud through the rupture of a vayne. 13
To heale the euill colour of the face, and the Ptisick. 14
To heale sores in the naturall places of women. 14
To heale the knobbes whiche remaine in the ioynts after the paine of the gout. 14
To remedie the stinch of the mouth. 14
To heale the crestie growings of the fundiment. 14
To heale the collicke. 15
To heale the palsie of the tongue. 15
To remedie the payne of the head proceeding through a hote or cold cause. 15

The Table.

To remedie the griefes of the the head and neck. 15
To remedie the dimnesse of the sight. 15
To heale the paine of the flancke. 16
To heale a burning canker called in Italiã, Fuoco saluatico. 16
To purge the Matrix of women. 16
To stop the flix of the bloud of the Hemerodes. 17
To heale the coldnesse of the Matrix. 17
To drie vp the superfluous humiditie of the Vuola and of the gummes. 17
To take spots from the face. 17
To heale a Ringworme. 17
To heale the flix of the bellie. 18
To heale the paine of the loynes. 18
To heale those that pisse in their beds. 18
To heale the sores of the feete. 18
To kill wormes in the eares. 19
To remedie the hurts of the eares happened through entring of water into them. 19
To heale sores that are ingendred in the eares. 19
To dissolue impostumes vnder the eares. 19
To heale the stripes of the eyes. 19
To remedie the losse of appetite vnto meate. 20
A maruellous remedie against sores and woundes. 20
To preserue one from poysoning. 20
Against the bitinges of venemous beastes. 20
Against the stinch of the nose. 20
To heale the griefes of the fundiment. 20
Against the impotencie of the Genetale member. 21
To heale an impostumed collick. 21
Against the bityng of a mad dog. 21
Against indurate impostumes, perished Condilomi and hardened breastes. 21
To dissolue an impostume vnder the eare. 22
To dissolue the kinges euill, & euerie hard impostumation. 22
Against trembling through some melancholy humor. 22
A confection to heale misles or dimnesse of the sight. 23

The Table.

Againſt the weakeneſſe of the ſight. 23
An other for the ſame purpoſe. 23
To keepe the belly ſollible in the infirmitie of the eyes. 24
Againſt the inflamation of the eyes. 24
To heale the griefe of the eyes. 24
An other for the ſame. 24
To heale the ſtripes of the eyes, and extention of the nuick. 25
An other for the ſame effect. 25
To remedie the Litargie. 25
To heale the incontinencie and dropping of vrine. 25
Againſt the hardneſſe of the the ſpene. 26
To heale an old flixe of an womans flowers. 26
Againſt ſtinging of Bees. 26
To heale the inflammation of a mans yarde. 26
A remedie againſt coldneſſe, & debilitie of the raines, the paine of the back, and want of appetite vnto a woman. 26
To remedie vomiting occaſioned of cold humors. 27
Againſt the ſtreynings whā a man can not go to the ſtoole. 27
To remedie deafneſſe or want of hearing. 27
To heale bruſes about the eies without laūcing or inciſion. 27
To heale watrie or dropping eyes. 27
An excellent pouder for the ſame diſeaſe. 27
To heale the griefes of the eyes. 28
To heale the ſores of the eares that offende the hearing. 28
Againſt the grief of the loynes and of the eyes. 28
Againſt difficultie of taking of breath through coldneſſe. 28
To heale a drie cough. 29
Againſt the hardneſſe of the matrix. 29
Againſt the falling of the Vuola and ſwelling of the Pallet. 29
Againſt the comming out of the nauill of children. 29
To heale the palſey. 29
Againſt the debilitie of ſinewes. 29
Againſt redneſſe of the legges. 30
To remedie the printes of blowes that remaine. 30
Againſt ſwellings of the face. 30
To keepe heare from growyng white. 30

To heale the itch of children. 30
An other for the same. 31
Against trembling or shaking. 31
Against stinch of the mouth through rotten teeth. 31
To heale the white flixes in women. 31
To heale the relapsation of the Gummes. 31
To heale chaps in the fingats. 31
To heale a windie impostumation. 32
To heale the euill disposition whiche commeth before the dropsey, and the abstruction of the Mesaraicall vaines. 32
Against the flixe of vrine. 32
To remedie the impotencie of the Genitall member. 32
To heale sores of the Bladder. 33
To heale the diseases of the raines. 33
To heale the rupture within the bodie. 33
To take away the blacknesse of skarres. 34
To kill wormes in the bodie. 34
To preserue one that hath taken poyson. 34
A remedy to heale the Quinsey. 34
To remedy the vnquietnesse of agues & to prouoke sleepe. 34
To heale the flixe called Diseuteria. 34
An other glyster most precious for the same disease. 35
An other for the same. 35
An other for the same, of very great efficasie. 35
To cause Hemerodes to appear. 35
Against scorchings of fire. 35
To preserue one from the Gout. 36
Against the belkings of the stomack. 36
To cause a woman to bring forth a dead creature. 36
To heale the dropsey and opilation of the liuer. 36
An emplaister to heale the rupture of the scull. 36
An other for the same. 36
Against the paine of the Collick. 36
To heale the itching or scabbes of the fundiment. 37
To remedie the paines and burnings of the fundiment. 37
To heale the disease called Iliaca passio. 37

Another remedie for the same disease. 37
To remedie the issuing out of the Fundiment. 37
To heale one that cannot keepe his vrine. 37
To remedie the comming out of the Matrix. 38
Against the growing of flesh out of the nayles. 38
To cause skalie nailes to fall. 38
To take away the blackenesse that remaineth in skarres. 38
Against bloud that is congealed within one. 38
Against the dificultie of taking breath. 39
To remedie the congelation of milke within the brests. 39
Against the subuersion of the stomack. 39
For one that hath lost his voyce. 39
To remedie the hardnesse of the splene. 40
Against impoysonments. 40
To heale the flixes Disenterical or Lienterieall. 40
To draw out thornes or arrow heads out of the flesh. 40
For women that be barren. 40
Against the Collicke. 40
Against the infection of the Skinne. 40
To cause a woman to bring forth a dead creature. 41
Against the crestes of the piles in the fundiment. 41
To remedie a tongue aggrauated, which through ouermuche moysture pronounceth not well. 41
To heale the paine of the Collicke. 41
To drie vp milke in the brests. 41
To diminish the fleugme of the body & to augmet bloud. 42
A remedie to cause conception. 42
To heale paine in the feete. 42
To heale Wheales. 42
To heale inwarde ruptures. 42
To remedie the griefes proceeding through going out of the ioyntes and to heale swellings. 42
To heale the paine of the splene and the Ptisick. 43
To remedie the puntures of bones or stingings of deade Serpentes. 43
To take away wearines after great labor & grief of mebers. 43

To.

To heale one that lotheth meate. 43
To heale percusſions of the eyes. 43
To remedie the payne of the ſplene. 43
Againſt the griefes of the body. 44
To heale the pluriſey. 44
To remedy the ſtinking at the noſe, & difficulty of hearing. 44
To heale the ſcorchings of fire. 44
To diſſolue the creſtes called the French diſeaſe. 44
Againſt ſwellings of womens bellies that make them to ſeeme with childe. 45
To clenſe the face from ſpots. 45
To heale the torſions and griefes of the bellie. 45
To remedie the burnyng or heate of vrine. 45
To remedie percuſſions or falling vpon the ribbes or back. 46
Againſt burning occaſioned of colde. 46
To heale wheales or, bliſters in the face. 46
To make skarres become faire of colour. 46
To take away the bleachneſſe of blowes. 47
Againſt the ſwellings of Percuſſions. 47
To heale thoſe that haue paine in their liuer. 47
To heale the paine of the breaſtes, whiche happen after the birth of a childe. 47
Againſt the ſcurfe of the head. 48
To heale a pluriſey by ſpitting. 48
Againſt moyſt ſores. 48
To heale wounds, which after they are whole burſt out a new, by reaſon of a putrified bone. 48
To heale the creſtie ſwellinges of the piles. 48
Againſt euill diſpoſition through coldneſſe of the ſtomack. 49
To heale the loſſe or diminiſhing of ſmelling. 49
To cauſe that heare ſhall not growe againe. 49
To heale cleftes or chapings of the fundiment. 49
Againſt retention of vrine in Agues. 50

Here endeth the Table.

OF THE FOVRTH AND laſt part of the ſecretes of the Reuerende Maiſter Alexis *of Piemount.*

The firſt Booke.

A remedie againſt miſtes or cloudes, and other impedimentes whiche offende the ſight.

TAke Eyebright water, Fennell Water, red Roſe water, and Celendine water, of eche an ounce: of the iuice of Rew, and of Roſemarie, of eche two drammes, of Gum Sarpine half a dramme, of the gaule of a Partridge or Kite, two ſcruples, mingle them, & make your medicine according to Arte, and vſe to put of it many tymes into the eye.

To kill wormes that gnaw and eate the heare.

TAke a quantitie of the ſeedes or rootes of marſhe Mallowes, and boyle them a little, then let it coole, and of the Mucillage which ſhalbe taken thereof, you ſhall annoynt the heare. The like effect is ſeene by annointing the heare with the Mucillage made of the leaues of Willowes.

To deſtroy ſcurfe or ſcales in the head.

TAke a quantitie of the flower of Cicers, and of the ſeedes of marſh Mallowes bruſed and diſſolued with Vineger, then annoint the head, and afterward waſh it with the decoction of Beetes, and toppes of Mulbery trees. Or els take of the berries of Ben, & of the flower of beanes, of eche like quãtite, boyle them in water, with the whiche you ſhall waſhe the head.

Against the falling away of the heare from the beard or head, called in Italian *Tigna*.

TAke of the powder of the rootes of Ireos, called Flowerdeluce, and of the soote of a Chimney, of eche like quantitie, mixe them with olde oyle, and annoynt the head: or else take of Aristologia, of Uerdegrese, of Sal Armenick, of Bdellium, of Mustard seede, of Gum Dragant, of eche like quantitie, braye them and mingle them with the oyle of wheate, and vinegar, of both as much as sufficeth, and adde thereunto a little Honye.

To heale Ringwormes.

TAke of yellow brimstone, of the berries of Ben, of ech a like, and being brayed, mixe them with Turpentine, and so annoint the soze.

Another for the same.

TAke of the Ashes of Garlicke burnt, and mixed with Honye, annoynt the place: or else take Styrax liquida, mingled with Uinegar, and annoynt the soze: It helpeth also to annoynt it with the Gum of brused Almondes. If the Ringwormes shall be ulcerous, take of Incense, of Gum Dragant, of Brimstone, of Aloes, of eche a dramme: of Gum Arabicke two drammes, mixe them with vinegar, and so annoint.

A remedie against the itche.

BRay the toppes and heades of Poppie, and mixe them with vinegar, and so annoint the place: or els dissolue Aloes being beaten with Endiue water, and it will doe the like.

Another for the same.

TAke of the leaues of Sene one handfull, boyle them with water Roses, and Smalage, and a little vinegar, and wash the soze. It helpeth also to wash it, with Sea water warmed: or else with the decoction of wild Cucombers, reduced into water.

Against rubbing, or itch, which commeth in the night.

AFter that the euacuation of the bodie is made with purgation, or by letting of bloud: you shall annoynt it with Aloes,

and

and Myrrhe dissolued in water of Hony. It helpeth likewise to take Aloes, with the flowres of Lentilles, and mixe them with vinegar and honie: or else wash the place where the itch is, with water of Smallage: or with the lees of vinegar by it self alone.

Against the chapping of the lippes.

TAke dried lees of white wine called Tartar, and burne them in the fire, and temper them with Rosin and grease of an hen, or Ducke, medled with a little hony, and so vse it.

Against the chappinges of the secte.

ANoint them with the grease of a Goate, or of a Calue, or with the oyle of an Hinde, and you shalbe healed.

Another for the same.

TAke of wax, of oyle Sisamine, of Turpentine, of Storax liquida, of eche like quantitie: mixe euerie thing together, and laye thereof vpon the sore.

For the same.

TAke of Gum Dragant powdred, three drammes, of Polipodie rootes one dramme and a halfe, of Charabe, of Incense, of eche halfe an ounce, of Turpentine fiue drammes, bray euerie thing, and with the oyle of an Harte make an oyntment.

Against sweate which stincketh.

ANoynt the bodie with water of Pirtels, drawne through a Lembicke: or with water in which Allum is dissolued. It worketh the like effect, to annoynt the bodie with the pouder of Saunders, or with the pouder of Ciperus or Roses. Or with the ashes made of the leaues of Lillies and Myrrha.

Against the stinche of the toes.

TAke of red Roses one pounde, of Galles, of Spicknarde, of Ciperus, of Myrrha, and of Allum, of eche ten drammes, make thereof little cakes, or Pastilli, with rose water. And after dissolue them, and so annoint when neede requireth.

Against bruses of or about the eares.

YOu must marke if it bee needefull to drawe bloud from the bruse, then annoynt the place with this oyntment. Take of Ceruce, of Smalledge seede, of eche like quantitie, braye them and with honye make an oyntment.

Another for the same.

TAke of quicke Brimstone, called Sulphur viuum, of Myrrha, of Incense, of eche like quantitie, powder them, and beyng mixed with liquide Pich, lay it vpon the soze.

To heale a West that riseth vpon the eye liddes.

TAke ware, and being well warmed, put thereof oftentimes vpon the griefe. Or else take flies, the heades of them being plucked of, and with the bodies rub the soze.

To take away blewnesse or blackenesse of the eye liddes.

TAke of greene Cheese newly salted, and being cut in slyces, lay thereof vpon the griefe, or elle stampe Mozrwood, and make thereof a playster with the wice of a Radish, & then vse it.

To make nayles whiche are rotten to fall.

TAke Sulphur being powdred, and mixe it with hogs grease and put it vpon the place.

Another for the same.

TAke liquide Pich, Ware, Colofonie, Rosin, of quicke Sulphur, and of Salt, of eche like quantitie, and make thereof a plaister.

Bitume, otherwise called. Aspalto, is a kinde of naturall lyme or claye.

For the same.

TAke Propolios, Ware, Bitume, of eche two drammes, of quicke Sulphur one dramme, and make a plaister.

Against bruses of the nayles.

TAke leaues of Mirtels when they are tender, and leaues of a Pomegranate tree, and beyng well brayed, put of it vpon the

the nayle, and binde it faſt.

A plaiſter to heale burgeons or puſhes.

TAke of Camomill flowers a handfull, of the flowers of marſh Mallowes, of greene Rew, and of Mallowes, of ech two handfulles, of Leuen one ounce, of Pepper a dramme, of common Salt one ounce and a halfe, of Figges three, boyle the aforeſaid thinges, then haue them, and put thereunto of the oyle of Camomill fiue ounces, and beyng well incorporated, make thereof a plaiſter.

A remedie for ſuch as haue out their fundament.

TAke of Mumia, of Hipoquiſtidos, of Licium, of Galles, of the ſhels of Diſters being burnt, and make a fine pouder, but annoynt firſte the fundament with oyle Diue, and afterward you ſhall put of the aforeſaide pouder vpon the gutte.

To remedie the crampe in children.

TAke of Marigoldes and boyle them in water vntill they bee tender, and with the ſaide decoction waſhe the childe, and then annoynt hym with oyle of Lillies, or Liguſtrum.

Liguſtum is that whiche we call Priuet or Pimpres.

A remedie againſte the falling ſickneſſe.

TAke of white Incenſe called Olibanum, of Maſticke, of Spiknarde, of Squinant, of eche three ounces, of Galbanum, of Oppopanack, of eche half an ounce, of Viſchus quercinus, one ounce, of Amber halfe a ſcruple, of Pionie ſeedes halfe a dramme, of the ſeedes of wilde Rewe one dramme, of Labdanum two drammes, of Nutmegs, of Cubebes, of eche halfe an ounce, of Caſtor, of Coperus, of eche halfe a dramme, haue euerie thing verie well, then diſſolue the Gums with the oyle of Rewe, & incorporate them with the Viſchus, working them well with your handes, and medling therewith the powders, and in the ende adde thervnto the Amber: Of which, take as much as ſhalbee ſufficient, and ſpread it vpon Lether, or a new linnen cloth, and the heares being ſhauen away, lay the playſter vpon the crowne of the head.

Against the griefes of the skull.

TAke of the Rosin of a Pine tree that is white, ten drammes, of the powder of Aloes one ounce, mixe them togither, and boyle them with a soft fier: and after adde of Gum Elemi one ounce, and make a Cerote, which you must laye vpon the place where the griefe is.

To comforte the harte.

TAke of white and red Saunders, of red Roses, of red and white Coral, of Spodium, of Camphora, of eche a dramme, of the flowres of Borage, of Buglosse, of Violets, of Pirtels, and of Rosemarie, of eche halfe a handfull, of the parings of Ceder apples, of white and red Ben, of eche one dramme: of Nutmegs, of Spicknard, of the bone of a Harts hart, of Cloues, of Cubebes, of Laurell leaues, of Setwall, of Baulme, of Lignum Aloes, of Basill seedes, of eche halfe a dramme, of Muske, of Amber, and of Saffron, of eche halfe a scruple: braye euerie thing and make a little bag of Crimosine sarcenet, and vse to weare it vnder the left brest.

For the tooth ache.

TAke of long Pepper, white Pepper, Cubebes, Staphisager, of the rindes of the rootes of Mulberie trees, of the rindes of the rootes of Mandrake, of the rindes of the rootes of Capers, of Pelitorie, of Henbane, of ech two drammes, braye all these togither, and boyle them in fiftene ounces of red Wyne, vntill one halfe of the Wine bee consumed: then straine it, and with the said decoction beyng warme wash the teeth.

To mitigate euerie kinde of griefe.

TAke of oyle of yellow Violets, of oyle of sweete Almonds, of oyle of Sisamine, and fresh butter, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of powdred Saffron one ounce, of white Waxe one ounce and a halfe, of Dill seedes, of Camomill flowers, and of the fat of a Duck, of eche two ounces, three whites of rawe Egges:

dissolue

dissolue the oyle and the ware with the fat, and after mixe with them the other ingredience beyng powzed verie subtilly, and so make an oyntment.

Another for the same.

TAke of oyle Olive sixe ounces, of Saffron two drammes, six yelkes of raw Egges, mixe them altogether, and then take of Barly flower, of the flower of Amidum, of eche three drammes, of freshe butter halfe an ounce, of Bdellium, two drammes, of wine that is sodden, foure ounces: boyle all these saide thinges in a Leaden vessell, vntill they become thicke, and applie thereof hote vnto the griefe.

To heale the disease called Gonorrea.

Gonorrea signifieth the naturall seede of man or woman goyng awaie vnwittingly.

TAke of Fenegreke seedes, and boyle them in water vnto the consumation of the thirde parte. And giue vnto the patient for the space of three or four dayes, four ounces therof to drinck euery morning, and he shall be cured.

Against the flixe of the bodie.

TAke of Origianum, of Sumack, of Mirtels, of Corianders, of Camomill flowres, of eche one handfull: of Pomegranate flowres, with the rindes and fruite, of the seedes of Roses, of eche halfe a handfull: of the pilles of Ireos rootes, of the rootes of Mulberies, and of the rootes of Virga pastoris, of eche two handfuls: bray euerie thyng a littell, and cause them to be boyled in red wine so long, that the wine be cleane consumed: these thinges beyng put into a fine little bagge, let the diseased person set hymselfe thereon, and let the bagge be as hote as he may suffer it.

A medicine to heale the flix of the liuer.

TAke of Agrimony one handfull, of Squinant two handfuls, of Spicknard, of Liqueris, of ech halfe a handeful, of Mace, of Mastick, of eche halfe an ounce: of Lignum Aloes three drammes.

drammes of Myrobolani Emblici, and Chebuli, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of Bole Armenia, of Lapis hematitis, of Terra sigillata, of eche sixe drammes: of Coriander seedes preperated one ounce and a halfe, of Spodium, two drammes, of drie Roses one ounce, of the flower of Barlie twoo ounces, of the filings of Iron preperated one dramme, of the compounde of the three kindes of Saunders made without Camphora, halfe an ounce, of oyle of Mastick, and of Mirtels, of eche as muche as sufficeth. Pouder the aforesaid herbes and parche the Myrobolani a little, and beeyng finely beaten, take the other thinges beyng also in pounder, and adding therevnto the oyles, put them altogether in a vessell on the fier, and make therewith a plaister, whiche you shall applie vnto the right side, so that it may reache from the brest vnto the stomacke.

Myrobolani, a kinde of fruite groing in India, like vnto plummes, of which be diuers sortes, they are to be had at the Apothecaries.

To stop the flowers of a woman.

TAke of vnhusked Lentilles, one pounde, of Bursa pastoris, and of Plantine, of eche three handfuls, of Asses dung, and of Gotes dung dried, of eche one ounce and a half, of Olibanum, and of Dragons bloud of eche twelue drammes, of drie Mints, of Acatia, of Hipoquistidos, of Licium, of eche one ounce, of Gessum, foure ounces, of whites of Egges fiue, of Beane flower three ounces, of the iuice of Plantine as muche as sufficeth, make a plaister in this maner: take the Lentilles and the dungs grossely beaten, and mixe them with the iuice, but let the Gessum remaine infused in vinegar a whole daye, and after mixe it with the other ingredience.

Gesso, a kind of plaister called in Latine Gypsum.

Against the disease Gonorrhea.

TAke of mundified Liqueris, of Alchechengi berries, of Iuiubes, of the rootes of marshe Mallowes, of eche halfe an ounce, of Mellon seedes one ounce, of the iuice of Liqueris fiue drammes, braye them a little, and boyle them in four pintes of water of Mellons, and Alchechengi, vntill the fourth part of the water be consumed, and beyng streyned, keepe it to giue vnto the sicke to drinke.

An excellent Sirope to heale the Frenche pockes.

TAke of the wood of Lignum vitæ fower ounces, and of the barke nine ounces, of Reubarbe twoo drammes: of Cardus benedictus, twoo ounces, of the water of Bettonie, of Lupils, of Barley, and of old Malmesie, of eche fower poundes: of Sene Alexandria, fower ounces, bruse the foresaied thynges, and let them stande infused in the Water and the Malmesie a whole night: then let them boile vnto the cõsumation of the third part, and beeyng taken from the fire, let it bee strained, of whiche decoction you must drinke fower ounces Morning and Euenyng fower howers before meate: alwaies prouided that the partie whiche is sicke, to be purged before he obserue the diet.

A plaister to heale the Dropsie,

TAke of the dunge of a Goate dried one pounde, of Cummin twoo drammes, of the rootes of wilde Cucombers, of Nightshade, of eche twoo ounces, of Barlie meale one pound, of Vinegar wherein Iron is quenched, as muche as sufficeth, make a plaister with boilyng the rootes in Lier, and laye it on the beallie.

Against red spottes in the skinne.

DIstill water of Cresses in the ende of Maie, and beyng mixed with Honie, dip therein peeces of Linnen clothe, and lay them vppon the foresaid spottes, and as thei drie, dippe them againe and laye them on the spottes, and you shall see the effecte. If you braie the seede, and mixe it with vinegar, and put it vppon the saied disease, it doeth the like.

To staie heare that it fall not awaie.

TAke the iuice of Cresses, and annoint the rootes of the heares and thei will not fall. The like effecte shall you see if you washe them with the decoction of thee rootes of Nightshade, and of Mustard seede boiled in wine: or els the washyng of them with the iuice of the stalkes of Phillirea, whiche also causeth where it is fallen, to growe againe.

A remedie against pimples or spots in the face.

TAke a quantitie of the seedes of Nigella well brayed, and mixe them with flower and Hony, and make thereof a liniment, wherewith you must annoynt the spots at night when you go to bed, and in the morning wash them with Persly water.

To remedie a fretting itch and rough or scalie spots.

TAke a quantitie of Nigella seedes, a little bruised, and boyle them in vinegar vntill the decoction come to a substance of thickenesse, then adde thereunto of oyle of Nuts, and make it in manner of an ointment, with the which annoynt the place at night when you go to bed. The like effect is seene by vsing the Meale of Orobo mixed with the iuice of the rootes of Pionie.

To make heare to growe againe.

TAke of the kernels of Hasill Nuts, and beyng well stamped, mixe them with the greasle of a Swine, and of a Beare, and annoynt the bare place.

A remedie against the falling away of here, called int Italian *Aree*.

TAke of the meate of Walnuts, and chewe it well in your mouth, then take it out, and presently lay it on the place.

A remedie to heale Chilblaines which are properlie in the ioyntes of the fingers through colde, called in Italian, Bugnoze, or the itch.

BOile in water the seedes of Orobo a little bruised, and if with the decoction you bath the Chilblaines, they shall be healed, but if you wash the whole bodie, it will take away the itch. The like effect to remedie the Chilblaines, is made with the leaues of Uerbene, brayed with the sewet or greasle of a Swine.

To heale beatings or brusings.

TAke of Paritory, of Mallowes, of Worm wood, of Mother wort, of Percelie, of hulled Beanes, and boyle them in wa-

ter, and then beyng taken out, frie them in a Frying pan, and in the ende boyle them in newe wine sodden, and make thereof a plaister. The like effect doth the water of wild Time distilled through a Limbeck, in the whiche you must wet peeces of Linnen cloth, and then applie them vnto the griefe or sore.

To purge the fleume of the Matrix.

TAke the leaues and stalkes of Paritorie in the ende of May, and being brayed, distill them through a Limbeck, and you shall giue of the water vnto the woman to drinke fastyng three ounces morning and Euening continualy by the space of eight or ten dayes: it is an opener also of the opilations or stoppinges of the liuor, or milt, and purgeth the reynes and bladder.

A remedie against the pestilence.

TAke of the rootes of Dog Fennell, and make them in pouder, and giue thereof vnto the sicke person, the quantitie of a crowne to drinke, being dissolued in vinegar if he feele a great heate, but if he feele rigor or coldnesse, giue it hym with Wine, and it will driue away the poyson: whiche is supposed also to be done by Pympernell, if the rootes be boyled in wine, and giuen vnto the sicke person to drinke.

To heale the Ptisicke.

TAke of Pimpernell brayed in pouder two ounces, of the water of greene Pimpernell newly distilled, and of Sugar as much as shalbe sufficient, and make a Lectuarie, which the sicke person shall vse, by takyng twoo drammes at a time. Unto the like effect is giuen the water of Ueruene, and for the difficultie of taking breath.

To remedie the diseases called Dissinteria and Diarrhea, and the blowdie flixe of women.

TAke of the stone called Hematitis, of Boale Armenia, of eche a dramme, let them be finely poudred and grouded vppon a Marble stone, and beeyng well medled with twoo Ounces of Plantine water, you shall giue it vnto the sicke to drinke.

Dissinteria and Diarrheo, are perillous flixes with excoriations and rasing of the bowels, called bludy flixes.

Against the redneſſe of the face and noſe.

DIſtill in Balneo Mariæ the flowers of Applegrefces, which you muſte gather when thei are well opened, and with the water whiche ſhall be diſtilled thereof, you ſhall Morning and Euening waſhe the places.

To heale the Pleuriſie and putrifaction of the matrix.

TAke and diſtill in the ende of Maie the herbe called Burnet, and of the water whiche you ſhall make, cauſe the ſicke perſone to drinke Morning and Euening fower ounces, and within ſhort ſpace he ſhalbe healed.

Againſte the difficultie of takyng breathe and opilation of the liuer and lunges, and a vehement cough.

TAke of the herbe called Liuerwort, or Lungwort, and drie it and put thereunto of Aniſe ſeedes, of the Lunges of a Fore dried in the aire, and of Fenell ſeedes, of Liqueris, of Enula, of Ginger, of eche like quantitie, the aforeſaid thinges beyng well baked, you muſte ſearce them finely, and put thereunto of Sugar the weight of them all, and make therof a Lectuarie, wherof the pacient muſt drinke Morning and Euening.

To make heare growe againe where it is fallen awaie.

TAke of the leaues of Radiſhes, and boile thē in water with almuche more of the rootes of dogge Fennell, vntill thei be well ſodden, and with the decoction, you ſhall waſhe the places from whence thei be fallen.

To prouoke ſweate, and to heale the Plague.

TAke of the hearbe called Rape, with the rootes of Plantine the leſſer, and knot graſſe, of eche half a handfull, braie them well, and boile them in Vineger, and ſtrain them through a linnen cloche, wherof beyng giuen vnto the ſicke perſone to drinke when he goeth to bed, cauſeth hym to ſweate out all ill humors.

Againſt the pain of the liuer, ſtomacke, and milte.

Take

TAke of the oyle of Roſes fower ounces, of Raponticum, in pouder halfe an ounce, of Waxe as muche as ſufficeth, and make thereof a plaiſter, whiche you muſte applie hotte vnto the place of the greiſe.

To heale Ryngwormes, or the Morphewe.

TAke of the leaues of Elders, of Eleborus niger, and of wine tempered with Vineger and Honie, and addyng thereunto a little of a ſquill, boile them, and then annoint the griefe.

Againſt the diſeaſe called Nauſea.

Nauſea, diſpoſition to will to vomit, lothing or abhorring of thinges.

TAke of the hearbe called Sauoye, beeyng finely beaten, and let it be ſupped faſting with a newe laied egge rearely roſted and it will doe the effecte.

To cauſe the naturall places of women to purge.

DRie of the herbe called Tanſie, beyng verie finely brayed, giue thereof to drinke in wine the quantitie of halfe an ounce.

To heale the horceneſſe and ſtreightneſſe of the breaſt, occaſioned of euill humours.

TAke of Taxus barbatus, of Fennell, and of Liquerice, of eche like quantitie, and boyle them in water or wine, vntill they be tenderly ſodden, then ſtraine them thorowe a Linnen clothe, and mixe them with Suger, and giue thereof vnto the ſicke perſon to drincke.

A remedie to cauſe a woman to bring forth the deade creature, or the ſkin that the childe is wrapped in, called in Italian *Secundæ*.

TAke the rootes of white Diptamus, of Gentian, of Ariſtologia rotunda, of eche like quantitie: braye them into pouder, and mixe therwith the iuice of Diptamus, and put thereunto of Artemeſia pouldred, and making thereof ſuppoſitories, applye them vnto the necke of the Matrix.

To cure the distillation of vrine.

TAke of Epithimus what quantitie you thinke good, and boyle it in good wine, and oyle Olive, and then taking it out of the vessell, laye it hotte betweene the Nauill and the priuie members, and he shalbe healed.

Against redneſſe and dropping of the eyes.

TAke of the blossomes whiche growe out of the plantes of the Beanes before they bee yellow, and distill them in Balneo Mariæ, and take of the saide water, and drop thereof into the eyes at night, and it will drie vp all superfluous humiditie, and remedie the redneſſe. The water of Taxus barbatus, worketh the like effect in washing the eyes therwith. It helpeth likewise to washe the eyes with the water of Tormentill, into whiche is put a little of preperated Tutia.

To remedie the broken coddes of children.

TAke of the rootes of Epula in the ende of May, or betweene the middeſt of Julie and September, and of the water of them, beyng distilled thorow a Lembick, cause the sick to drink two or three ounces, both morning and Euening.

Against the bitings of mad Dogges.

TAke of the rootes of Gentian one dramme, of Myrrha two drammes, of the eies of burnt Crabbes two drammes, boile altogither in wine, and beyng strayned, giue a cup full thereof three mornings continually vnto the partie that is bitten. Then wash the wound with sea water: but first you muſt laye some of the ponder thereon to drawe out the putrified bloud.

To remedie the vntemperate heate of the liuer.

TAke of Liuerwort, of Garden and wilde Endiue, of the a handfull, of Maydenheare halfe a handfull, boyle them in water with a little Sugar, and beyng clarified, put into the decoction a little of the iuice of Pomegranates, of an indifferent taste, and giue the partie to drinke thereof certaine dayes.

To

To expell sadnesse.

TAke of the herbe called Cranes beke, of Rewe, of Pulegium, of eche like quantitie, bray them into pouder, and with Sugar make little morsels and vse them.

To remedie an olde inueterated cough.

TAke of dried Horehounde three poundes, put it into a newe glased earthen pan, and put therevnto ten poundes of fountaine water, and boyle it vntill the third part be consumed, then straine it into another pan, and put therevnto of good honie one pounde and a halfe, and of the pouder of Pepper halfe an ounce: and then boyle it againe so long that the thirde parte bee consumed, and it become thicke. Keepe it in a vessell of Glasse, of the whiche the sicke person shall take morning and euening, and at middaye, a spoonefull at a tyme.

Against the paine of the stomack & the disease called Nausea.

TAke of Rue, of Smallage, of Dill, and of Comin, of eche like quantitie: boyle them in a pound and a half of wine, then put therevnto of olde oyle three pound, boile it againe, and being taken from the fire, you shall dip therein so muche of vnwashed wooll as shall be sufficient to compasse the stomake: and the diseased person beyng layde vpright, you shall laye it vpon hym, and after one houre you shall take awaye the saide wooll, and make it cleane, and annoynt the pacient agayne with Oleum Nardinum, and then cause hym to walke a little.

To remedie the stinking or chappes of the tooes.

TAke and boyle frethe Ueale in Uinegar, and put it into the chappes, or else rub the place with the pouder of Mirrha, or Benionin finely brayed.

Against the paine of the stomacke.

TAke a quantitie of greene Peache leaues well brayed, and mixe therewith olde grease beyng verie well purified, then spread it vpon a linnen clothe, and applie it vnto the stomacke in maner of a playster.

To

To heale the perillous flix and excoriation or rasing of the bowels, called Dissintiria.

TAke the spinie part of an Hedgehog, and burne it, then beate it into pouder, and if the sicke person bee without an Ague, giue hym it to drinke with Wine, but hauyng an Ague giue it with water, and by the space of sixe dayes continually you shall cause him to drinke one of the sayde heades, and hee shalbe hole: or else take of the rennet of an Hare the quantitie of an Hasill Nut dissolued in Wine or Goates milke, and giue it the sicke person to drinke: or else take aliue Hare, and hauyng cut the throte thereof, take that hotte bloud, and boyle it in Broth, and cause the sicke to eate thereof, considering notwithstandyng, that if the sicke person auoyde bloud downeward, to braye the toppes of Wale Nettels, and of the iuice mired with cold water or Vinergar, you shall giue thereof to drinke three dayes continually vnto the sicke person.

Against the Cholike.

TAke a greene Plouer, and burne it with his fethers, and of the ashes you shall giue the sicke to drinke: or else take of Pintes as much as you may holde in three fingars, of Fennell seedes two ounces, pouder them, and giue thereof to drinke vnto the sicke person one dramme in sixe ounces of warme wine.

A remedie for hym whose foundiment is out, to cause it to abide in.

WAsh it as often as it commeth forth with warme wine, in the whiche is boyled Veruene, and mire it with a little Liee, which is not verie strong. It helpeth also to annoynte with liquide Pich, and so put in.

To heale broaken Kibes.

TAke and lay vpon them the lunges of a Ramme: or else the ashes of Battes, or Rattes, or of earthwormes mired with oyle and layde vpon the sore. It helpeth also to take the ashes of the teeth, of an horse, and lay it on them. If they be not broken,

lay

lay vpon them Allum brayed with vinegar.

To drawe out thornes or any other thing fastned in the flesh.

LAye vppon the place a Spunge or locke of woolle washed in hotte wine, and it shall doe the effect: or else take the bodie or head of a Lucert opened in the midst, and laid vpon the place. To doe the like effect, take Nettle rootes brayed with salt, and laye them one the hurt: or els the rootes of Agrimonie brayed and layde thereon.

To take away Wartes.

WHen you kill a Pigge, washe the Warts with that hoe bloud, letting it drie vppon them, then presently after washe them, and they will be whole.

To remedie the stinking of the mouth.

ACcustome to take of this mixture followyng, that is to say, of Pulegium dried, of Serpillium or Organum, of eche lyke quantitie, cause them to be finely poudred and mixed with Honnie, and when you go to bedde, washe your mouth with good wine, in the which Mastick is boyled, or els wash it with good wine, in the whiche are sodden the leaues of Cinquefolie.

To remedie the paine of the loynes.

TAke of quicke Sulphur what quantity you thinke good, and beyng brayed into ponder mixe it with the fatte, or sewet of what beast you shall thinke good, and then annoynt. It helpeth also to take the seedes of wilde Mintes brayed and mixed with Wheat flower, lay it on them: or els to bray the greene leaues of Ferola in wine, and to laye them thereon.

Ferola, is an herbe like vnto big Fennell, it may be called Fennell Giant, or herbe Sagapene.

To remedie the difficultie of pyssing and paine of the bladder.

TAke of Pulegium, of Spikenarde, of Folium, of eche like quantitie; beyng somewhat brayed, you shall put them into a little bag, and beyng warme, applie it vnto the griefe. It helpeth

peth also to take Horehounde, boyled in Wine and water, and beyng strayned, giue it vnto the sicke person to drinke.

To heale one that cannot keepe his water.

TAke of Snayles called Africani, that is, such as are without their shelles, and beyng burned, giue the partie oftentimes to drinke thereof in wine. It helpeth also to drinke the hraines of an Hare in wine, and to eate the reines of the said beast.

To remedie the comming out of the Matrix.

FIrst you must dissolue with the iuice of wormwod Aromaticall spices, and Galtia muscata, and Lignum Aloes, and therewith annoynt vnder the Nauill. Then take Rewe, Castor, Artemesia, of eche like quantitie, boyle them in good wine vntill two partes bee consumed, and being strained, giue thereof to drinke. Then cause the Matrix to be put in with ones hands very softlie, and cause hir to be set in a bath in the whiche are boyled, of Roses, of Pomegranat flowers, called Balaustie, of Sumack, of the rindes of Pomegranates, of Galles, of Mirtels, of the leaues and inward barke of an Oke, and of Cypres nuts.

To heale the itch and hardnesse of the matrix.

TAke of Camphora, of Litharge, of Baye berries, as muche as you thinke good, and with the white of an Egge, make a suppositorie, and put it into the Matrix. The powder of Fenegreke mixed with the bloud of a Goose, and annointing the place therewith, healeth the hardnesse of the Matrix.

To remedie the windinesse of the Matrix.

TAke of Mallowes, of Pellitorie of the wall, and beyng boyled in water, make a bath for the woman, and after you shall put vpon hir bodie this plaister followyng beyng warme.

Take of the iuice of Taxus barbatus, and of Rapes, and being mixed with the Meale of Barly, make thereof a playster.

To heale the paine of the head, occasioned through the Frenche disease.

Take

TAke of Aloes Epatice, one ounce, of the rootes of Pimpernell, and Bugloſſe, of eche a handfull, boyle all theſe in three pintes of water, vntill two parts thereof be conſumed, and that which remayneth, you ſhall deuide in four partes to giue hym in ſteade of a ſtrop, it will purge hym, and ceaſe the paine.

To cauſe the heare to grow where it is fallen away.

TAke and burne Acornes of an Oke, and mixe the powder with the fat of a Beare, and annoint the place.

To remedie eyes that be bloud ſhot.

TAke of the milke of a Goat that is bould warme, and therewith fomentate the eyes: or els bray the leaues of Verbena, with a little ſalt, and therewith emplaiſter the eyes, that all the night they may be ſhut, and the day following take it awaye, and continuyng thus certaine dayes, he ſhall be whole.

To heale the flix of the bodie and ſpitting of bloud.

TAke of Gum Dragant, Gum Arabicke, of Sanguis Draconis, of Bole Armenia, Amidum, of Spodium, of eche foure ſcruples: of the ſtone called Hematitis grounded vpon a Marble, of the iuice of Plantine, of Poppie, of Mumia, of Acatia, of Hipoquiſtidos, of eche three drammes, of ſirrop of Roſes as much as ſufficeth, meddle them well togither, and make thereof a Lectuarie.

To remedie the Priſicke.

BRaye Bettonie, and mixe it with Honie, and make thereof a lectuarie: or els beate Pine Apple kirnels, which are cleane and new, and with ſoden wine, and clarified Houle, labor them ſo long in the Morter, that they come vnto the forme of Honie, and vſe to take thereof. It helpeth alſo, to take the lunges and harte of a wilde gooſe boyled, and to eate thereof.

An oyntment to heale the ſtiffeneſſe or ſhrinkyng of ſinowes, called Spaſmus, comming of a wound taken of ſome venemous beaſt.

TAke of the meale of Line seedes, of the meale of Barlie, and of Orobi, of eche three ounces, of the meale of Beanes one ounce, of Hony a pound: of white vinegar three ounces: of hard Pitch fiue ounces: of Swines grease three ounces: mixe all togither, and make thereof an oyntment.

To make milke come into a womans brests.

TAke Dill and boyle it well in Water, and of the decoction you shall giue vnto the woman to drinke morning and euening foure ounces at a time, and it will doe the effect.

To remedie the disease called in Italian Fuoco salvatico, and in English S. Anthonies fire.

TAke of Burre rootes, and of Sage leaues, and braye them verie well, and make thereof a plaister which you must laye vpon the sore.

A verie excellent remedie against winde in the left side, called in Italian *Melancholia mirachiale*.

TAke of red Rose leaues fiue ounces, of Ciperus fiue drams, of Cloues, of Asarum, of Mastick, of Spicknarde, of eche fiue drammes, of Mace, of Cardamomes, of Nutmegs, of eche one dramme, braye and mixe them togither: then take of Myrobolanes called Emblici one pounde, the whiche you muste boyle in seuen pintes of water, vntill two partes thereof be consumed, straine it and put vnto the decoction one pound of Hony, then boyle it againe, vntill it be as thicke as Hony, then put it vnto the spices before mentioned, and mixe them togither with a spatter made of Willow, or of a Pomecitron tree, and aromatize it with halfe a scruple of Muske, and vse it in Electuarie.

Another for the same.

TAke of Capillus Veneris, called in Englishe Maiden heare, of Bugloss, of Reisons, of eche one handfull, of Lignum Aloes, of Spicknarde, of Mastick, of eche two drammes, of Epithimum, of Polipodie, of Borage, of eche halfe an ounce, of the iuice of Pome royals, one ounce and a halfe, of Sugar two

poundes

poundes, make thereof a stroppe, and aromatize it with white Amber, and vse it.

To remedie the want of sleepe through frenesie.

SHaue away the heare with a Raser, and anoint the heade with the froth or some which swimmeth vpon Creame, and he shall sleepe forthwith.

To heale the falling sickenesse.

TAke of the Lungs of a Wolfe, and washe them with good red wine, then boyle them, and dresse them with Cordiall spices, and giue it in meate vnto the sicke person, and he shalbe healed: or els take of Opoponack, of Castoreum, of Sanguis draconis, of Antimonie, of eche like quantitie, braye them and giue thereof vnto the sicke person two scruples, in what maner you will, and this shall be the quantitie whensoeuer he taketh it, and you shall see the successe thereof to be maruellous.

Castoreum in English signifieth the Beuer stone muche vsed in medicine.

To heale the trembling or shaking of the members.

ANoynt the crowne of the heade and the places that are grieued with oyle of Cinnamonde, and cause the diseased person to take twoo drammes of the water, that is made of Mans or Swines bloud, brought vnto putrifaction with Aqua vitæ, and after distilled, and of this you muste giue hym to drinke many tymes in a Moneth.

To remedie the teares, or itche of the eyes.

TAke of Aloes Epatici, twoo drammes, infuse it in sweete wine, and of Rose water, as with the rest will fill a Cuppe: and therewith washe the eyes, or els fomentate them with the water of Stecados.

To heale the sounding of the eares.

TAke of the leaues of Nightshade, and takyng out of the iuice distill therof into the eares. Also take the oyle of Irioum, mixed with Vinegar, and put thereof hot into the eares. Likewise take Eleborus halfe sodden in Vinegar, and beyng put into the

eares, it healeth the paine. Also take the iuice of white onyons, and mixe it with like quantitie of Hony, and put thereof into the eares. The like effect is done with the iuice of Leekes mixed with womans milke, and put thereof into the eares.

To remedie the yoxe or hicket.

TAke of the iuice of Quinces, and of hony, of eche one pound and a halfe, of Vinegar thirtene ounces and a halfe, boyle them togither, and put thereunto of Ginger three ounces, of white pepper one ounce, and vse it. Or els braye Rewe and dissolue it in white wine, & drink it. It helpeth also to take Comin seedes, or Daucus, or Spica Celtica, or Pulegium giuen in drink.

To remedie the beating, trembling of the bodie and the disease called Sincope.

Sincope signifieth the swounding.

TAke of Costus, of Folium, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Cloues, of eche one ounce, of Galles, of Acatia, of Rose leaues, of Spodium, of the Nuts of India, of Olibanum, of eche halfe an ounce, beate them and searce them, and with the iuice of Quinces well sodden make thereof a lectuarie with Sugar, of the whiche you shall giue vnto the sicke person the quantitie of an Hasill Nut at a tyme.

To drie vp the milke of the brestes.

BAth the brestes with the decoction that is made with the leaues of Colewortes: or els annoint with the iuice of Plantine the heades or teates of ỹ breasts, and it will drie them presently.

To make soft or flagging brests to become hard.

TAke the shelles of a Partridge egges, and braye them well, and mixe them with yellowe waxe, and annoint the brestes: or els annoint the heades of the brests with the first menstruous bloud of a woman, and it will haue effect.

To remedie the vomityng of children.

TAke a quantitie of dried Rewe, and halfe as much Incense, mixe them and make therof a pouder, and giue it to be drun-

ken

ken with ſirrop of Roſes, or Wine.

To remedie the paine of the ſtomacke which happeneth with ſharpe belkings.

CAuſe the ſicke perſon to take a dramme or two of Agarici trociſchati in forme of Pilles, or otherwiſe, then let hym drinke a little wine, and he ſhall be whole.

To remedie the bloud or milke engendren in the ſtomack.

GIue the partie a quantitie of the iuice of Smallage with hony: or els giue hym to drinke Aſſa fetida, with gum Serapine in wine well watered, the quantitie of halfe a dram at a tyme. Aboue al remedies this helpeth, to drinke the milke or rennet of and Hare: or elſe the flowers of the herbe Heliocriſo, or Poſca.

Poſca, a drinke made of Grapes after they be preſſed.

To remedie the opilation of the liuer,

CAuſe the ſicke perſon to eate amongſt his meates drie figs with Pepper: or els giue hym to eate the ſeedes of Cuſcuta, preſerued with fine ſugar.

To heale the Iaundice.

TAke Iuie when it hath flowers, and boyle it in white wine, which is neither to ſower nor to ſweete, and giue it the ſicke perſon to drinke ſeuen mornings faſting. It helpeth alſo to giue hym to drinke foure ounces of the herbe called Cinquefolio.

To remedie an olde paine of the liuer, and of the bellie and ſides, with the ſhort ribbes, called Hypochondrium.

Hypochondrium, the fore parte of the bellie & ſides, aboute the ſhort ribs & about the nauill, vnder which lyeth the Liuer, and Spline.

TAke Wormwood and boyle it in wine, and put vnto the ſayd wine, oyle of Nuts, or of Spicknarde, & annoynt the place.

To remedie the hardneſſe of the Liuers, with the Iaundice.

TAke of oyle of Roſes one ounce and a halfe, of the iuyce of Wormwood, of Olium nardinum, and Maſticke, of eche halfe an ounce, of the pouder of Squinantum or Spodium or

Caſſia

Cassia lignea, and of Cauda equian, of eche two drammes, of ware as much as sufficeth, and make therof an oyntment, with the whiche you shall annoynt vppon the liuer, with your hande, beyng first washed with vinegar: and your stomacke with your hand, beyng annointed before with oyle of Mastick.

To heale the flixe of Vrine.

TAke of Spodium of Lignum Balsamum of Costus, of saunders, of Porcelane seedes, of gum Dragant, of gum Arabick, of Amidum, of the rootes of Rubea Tinctorum of Berberies, of the seedes of Endiue, of Bole Armenick, of ech foure drams, of Suger one ounce. Beate all these thinges and searce them, and make a lectuarie thereof with honie of Roses, as muche as sufficeth, of the whiche you shall cause the person to take euerie morning, one ounce. Then annoynt the backe, and the place of the raines with Triacle, and Rose water, mixed togither. To remedie this griefe is commended also, Porcelane, Poniegranets, and Bursa Pastoris giuen in meates.

To prouoke vrine.

Serpillum is wilde Time. Carlina is wild Hartichokes.

GIue the seedes of Serpillum vnto the sicke person to drinke in white wine: or els boyle in water the rootes of Carlina, and make hym to drinke thereof. It helpeth presently to giue hym to drinke in wine the rootes of Filipendola, or els the seedes of Trifollie.

To remedie the burning of the vrine.

TAke of the seedes of Citrons, and Gourdes the huskes taken away, of eche foure drammes, of Lettice seedes, and Porcelane seedes, of ech two drams, of the iuice of Liqueris one dramme, of Roses halfe a dramme, of Acorus one dramme, of the fruit of Mirtelles, and of Lentils mundified, of eche one scruple. Bray all these togither, and with the iuyce of Porcelane make little rounde Cakes, waying a dramme a peece, of the whiche you muste giue one at a tyme vnto the sicke person to drinke. It helpeth also to vse Sebestians in meates: or els the

seedes

seedes of Lettice and of Porcelane eaten in good quantitie with Sugar, or giuen in drinke.

To remedie the paine of the Bladder.

BOyle in water the leaues of Lawrell, and beeyng taken out put them in a bagge, vpon the whiche the sicke person muste sit as long as it is hotte. Or els boyle Snayllage, and straine it, and giue hym foure ounces therof to drinke with the flowers of wild Commin, and he shall be healed.

To heale the Collick.

TAke of Sentorie the lesser, of Camomill, of Rewe, of Dill, of eche one handfull, of Anys seedes, of Fennell, of Commin, of Carawaies, of Ameos, of Bay berries, of eche halfe a handfull, of the pulpe of Coloquintida bound in a peece of Linnen cloth two drammes, of sault Gemma one draume and a halfe, boyle all those aforesaide things in as much water as shall suffice: then take of the decoction beyng strained one pound, of oyle of Rewe three ounces, and of oyle Benedictum one ounce, and make thereof a Glister. It helpeth also to take fastyng one dramme of this confection following. Take of dried Rewe ten drammes, of Ameos, of Commin, of Origanum, of Perseley, of bitter Almonds, of Pepper, of Calamint, of Daucus, of long Pepper, of Calamus Aromaticus, of eche twoo drammes, of Bay berries, of Castor, of gum Seraphic, of Opoponacke, of eche three drammes, make a lectuarie with hony: the whiche hath not his like to dissolue windinesse, or ventositie.

To remedie the Flixe of the bodie

TAke a quantitie of the middle red backe or rynde of a Chesnut tree, and boyle it in water vntill two partes of the tree be consumed: and giue that whiche remaineth vnto the sicke person to drinke.

Another for the same.

TAke of Myrtle berries finely beaten twelue drammes, of Rose leaues, of Spodium, of Sumacke, of the three kindes

of Saunders, of Balaustie, of gum Arabicke, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of the rindes of Pomegranats burned seuen drammes of Coriander seedes infused in Vinegar and burned foure drammes of Sorell seedes, of Plantin, of Roses, of eche two drammes, bray them and wash them with the iuyce of Agresta, or of Quinces, and Vinegar, then drie it and after mixe the powders with the Diua of Quinces and Vinegar, and make thereof a Lectuarie.

To remedie the strayninges called in Italian Pondera.

Pondera, signifieth a greate desire to go to the stoole without effect.

TAke Colewortes, & boyle them in water, then take them out and frie them in oile, and cause the sicke person to sit ouer it.

Another.

TAke and put vpon coales in a hole, a Vason in the whiche is Colophonie, Frankincense, and Tyrpentine, of eche lyke quantitie: and let hym sit ouer it, to receiue the fume whiche proceedeth from vnder hym.

Secunda or Secundina, is the Skinne wherein the child is wrapped in.

To prouoke the flowers, and the Secunda vnto women.

TAke the heades of Garlicke, and boyle them in water, and cause the woman to sit ouer it, to receiue the fume from beneath.

Another for the same.

TAke Cassia Lignea, and Rubea Tinctorum, and the blacke rynde of Cassia Fistula, beaten into verie fine pouder, and giue the quantitie of a dramme thereof to drinke at once. The flowers of Policaria brayed, and dissolued in white wine, beyng giuen to drinke worke the like effect.

An other most excellent remedie for the same.

TAke of Gentiana, of Pulegium, of eche two drammes, of Nigella one dramme, of drie Figges as muche as sufficeth: make a suppositorie and put it into the place of nature, and it will prouoke the flowers without griefe.

To

To remedie the paine of the Matrix apostumated through grosse humors.

TAke and boyle the rootes of Aristologia Longa, in Water, and with the decoction bath the place of the griefe: It helpeth also to doe the like, the rootes or fruite of Jeneper.

To heale the paine of the matrix happened through winde.

ANoynt the place with the Dyle of Cinamond, mixed with Dyle and common Ware, or else giue vnto the woman to drink, of the rootes of Doronici or of Ciperus, with good white wine, the quantitie of a dramme at a tyme.

To heale the prefocation of the matrix.

ANoynt the necke within the matrix with oyle of Margerum, or with Olium Mustellinum, or with the oyle of white Lillies, in the whiche is dissolued a little Muske.

To remedie the comming out of the matrix.

EMplaister the matrix with the leaues of Nettels, and it will bring it into his place: or els take of Bitumen, that is, of Aspaltum two partes, of Dre dung one parte, bray them and make a fumigation vnder it,

Bitume is a certayne glewie earth found in the parts about Babilon, which is called also Aspaltum.

To remedie the itch of the purse of the testicles.

ANoynt the place first with the iuyce of Walwort which is warme, and when it shall be drie of it selfe, vpon it annoynt with oyle of Roses wrought a long space vpon a plate of Leade with a pestell of Lead. Or els take of gum Dragant, of Sulphur Citrine, of Litarge, of eche like quantitie, bray them well and mixe them with Vinegar, puttyng thereunto a little Opium, and therewith annoynt the diseased place.

To heale the paine of the Hemerhodes.

ANoynt the place with Liquide Uernice, and presently it will helpe, or els take the yolke of an egge, and of the fat of an Henne which is made liquide, with a little oyle of Roses and

Saffron, and mire them all in a Potinger which muſt ſtande in colde water, and therewith annoynt the place.

To remedie the hardneſſe or ſtifneſſe of the ioyntes.

TAke of the dregges of Olium Irinum, and of the oyle of Linſeades, of the Mucillage of Fenegreke, of the fat of a Duck, of the marrow of the ſhankes of a Calfe, of the rootes of wilde Cucumbers, of the greaſe of a blacke Beme, of Armoniacke, of eche like quantitie, diſſolue the Armoniacke with oyle and waxe, and puttyng thereunto the other thinges, make an oyntment. It helpeth alſo to annoynt the diſeaſed with the oyle of Trifolie when it is rype.

To heale the Sciatica.

AFter the purging of the bodie, it is very good to drawe blood from the Foote of the diſeaſed ſide by the Vaine Malleole, whiche is vpon the Inſtep, and then to put vpon the Sciatica a peece of Linnen cloth bathed in Aqua vitæ. It helpeth alſo to annoynt the place with oyle of Iuie drawne out by Alchemiſtri. The diſeaſe is alſo cured by eatyng fryed Iuie in Frytters the ſpace of nine dayes faſting. The like effect is ſeene by takyng the rootes of Tormentill beyng finely brayed, and miniſtred in the Winter, with Iuie water, and in the Sommer with conſerue of Roſes. It is in vſe alſo to take two partes of ſea water, and one part of good white Wine, and a dramme of the powder of the rinds of ſowre Pomegranates, and being mixed to make thereof a gliſter, and it will heale the griefe.

To remedie the griefes and inueterated ſwellinges of the knees.

TAke of Goates dung, and mire it with the meale of Barly and make a playſter with Vinegar and Water, and put it vpon the ſwelling.

To take away ſwellinges after the Goute ceaſeth.

TAke of the aſhes of burned Oyſter ſhelles, and of the aſhes of Spongies, and of Dodder, as much as you thinke good,

boyle

boyle them in ſharpe Wine with a little water, and therewith waſh the feete: but firſt you muſt fomentate them with a peece of a Pilſtone burned and quenched in Vinegar. It helpeth alſo to fomentate the place with the decoction of ſtichwoorte and to emplaiſter the ſame.

To driue away venimous Beaſtes.

TAke Bdellium, Sarapine, Pitche, Hartes horne, or the hoofe af a Goate, or Brimſtone, and Incenſe, and perfume the place: the like effect is done by ſmoking the place with the hoofe of an Aſſe.

To take away ſpottes out of the ſkinne.

ANnoint them with the warme blood of a blacke Henne, and they ſhall be whole: or els take Eleborus, of Incenſe of Liquide pitche, of eche like quantitie: braye them, and mixe them with oyle of Ceder apples, and Vinegar, and worke therewith. It remedieth alſo to rubbe the ſpottes with the rootes of Mandragora ſtandyng in the Sunne fiue daies continually. It healeth likewiſe to take the water of Radiſhes diſtilled through a Limbecke, and therewith to waſh the ſpootes, or els to annoynt the ſkinne with the meate of Orobo mixed with Honie.

To heale ringwormes.

BUrne a peece of courſe Linnen, and when it is kindled, put it vppon a Plate of cleane Iron: or els in a diſhe, and there it will leaue a certaine humiditie, with the whiche, annoynt the Ringwormes, and it will heale them. Or els take of the Gum of a wilde Pineapple tree, and put thereunto Honie, and Vinegar, and annoynt the place.

To remedie the wanne ſpekes, or pimples of the face.

TAke of a Hare new killed, and with the bloud thereof while it is warme annoynt, and it will helpe. Or els annoynt them with Cinamond beaten, mixed with hony. Alſo take the greaſe of a Ducke in the whiche is mixed waſhed Litarge, and annoynt the place and it worketh the like effect.

To remedie the opilations of the Liuer and of the mile.

TAke of Calomus Aromaticus one pounde, braye it a little, and infuse it in a sufficient quantitie of Uinegar, and then boyle it in that same Uinegar vntill halfe thereof be consumed: then straine it well thorowe a linnen cloth, and put vnto the decoction of good Hony sixe ounces, and boyle it vntill it come to the substance of a sirrop: whereof you must vse to take morning and euening fasting, the quantitie of an ounce and a halfe, at a tyme, and you shall haue your desire.

To remedie the baldnesse of the head.

TAke a quantitie of Sothernwood, and put it vpon kindled Coales to burne, and being made pouder, mixe it with Oyle of Radishes, and annoynt the balde place, and you shall see a greate experience.

To stop bleeding at the Nose.

TAke of the yelow seedes whiche grow in the middest of Roses, of Sanguis draconis, of Terra Sigillata, of Armenicke, of eche one dramme, of the heares of an Hare burned, one dramme and a halfe, beate all these into fine pouder, and make a bag bathed in the white of an Egge, with some of the foresaide pouder being put therin, & so put it into the nose, and it wil do the effect.

Against the excoriations, and griefes of the bodie.

Gallitricon is an herbe that maketh one neese.

TAke of the herbe called Alchimilla, braye it and take out the iuyce by a linnen cloth, then take of Gallitricon, and of Hipericon made in pouder, and beeyng medled, giue thereof to drinke. Or elle take of chosen Agrick two drammes, binde it in a Linnen cloth, and boyle it in water, with Mallowes, Violet leaues Paritarie, and Porcelane, of eche one handfull: Then take a pounde of the saied decoction, of oile Oliue three ounces, and make a Glister, whiche you shall finde marueilous good.

To heale the flixes of the stomacke and beallie.

TAke of good Uinegar a possenet full, and boile therin of Aristologia rotunda halfe an ounce, of Cloues halfe an ounce

brayed

braied grossely, and with a sponge infused in the decoction, you must bathe the stomacke and the nauill.

To heale the issuyng forthe of the fundiment.

TAke of Taxus Barbatus, and of the flowers of Pimpernell, of flower Deluce, as muche as you please, boile thē in wine, and beeyng taken out, emplaister the place aboute his Fundiment, and it will returne vnto the place.

To heale streinynges.

TAke of Basill, and boile it in Vinegar, and Oyle, vntill it be verie tender, and with the decoction bathe the place.

Against the belkynges of the stomacke.

TAke of the flowers and rindes of Pomegranets, and beate them into ponder, then boile them in Vinegar, in the whiche you must infuse a Sponge, and with bathyng the stomacke, the paine will cease.

Against chilblaines, or kibes.

TAke the rindes of Pomegranets, and braie them well, then boile them in wine, and beyng well beaten, put it vppon the greef, and you shall see a verie trim effect.

Against hardnesse of the Milt, and of other members, and the Palsey.

TAke of the greene leaues of Beare foote, eight ounces, of Sauine, of Sage, of Hallowes, of Margerome, of Rosemarie, of Pulegium, of Mother woort, of Wormewood, of Southernwood, of eche two handfulles, of cloues sixe ounces, of Cinamonde halfe an ounce, of Commin two ounces, of Galingale three drammes, of Incense, and of mastick, of eche foure drammes of white ware, eight ounces, of good wine three pintes. Boile all these aforesaid thinges vntill the Wine bee consumed, then take it from the fire, and put vnto it the Ware, and make an Oyntment, with the whiche annoynt where neede requireth.

To

To remedie the greefe of the loines and beallie.

TAke water Mintes and drie them, and make pouder thereof, and giue twoo drammes of that vnto the sicke persone to drinke, in three ounces of the water of Radishes, and you shall see a happie successe.

To heale the pimples in the face.

ANnoint the face with the oile of the seedes of Bombace, and it will clense the face from the sperkes or pimples.

Against windinesse of the beallie.

TAke of Annis seedes, of Fenell seedes, and of the Rootes of Bruscie, and of Suget, of eche like quantitie, make pouder thereof, and giue vnto the sicke persone a sponefull to drinke in good wine, and it will heale hym.

To cause a woman to auoide the skinne that the child is wrapped in, called in Italian *Secundina*.

TAke of the flowers of Marigoldes, and beeyng dried, make pouder of them, and put thereof about a greate ware candle, and beyng lighted, make therewith a fumigation vnto her place of nature, and it will doe the effect.

An excellent preseruatiue against the Pestilence and Dropsie.

TAke one ounce of the iuice of greene nettes, of the iuice of Agrimony half an ounce, of the iuice of Rew three drammes, of the iuice of Isope three ounces, of the iuice of Hempe sower ounces, meddle them togither, then take of the said mixture half an ounce, of Mumia halfe a dramme, of Sugar candie halfe an ounce, of Sugar Rosate one dramme, make a lectuarie of the whiche dissolue in good wine the quantitie of a Chestnut, or els in Bugloss water, or of the flowers of Marigoldes, and many nightes when you goe to bed, vse to drinke thereof.

To remedie the yexyngs of the stomacke and vomitynges, and losse of appetite, occasioned through cold humors.

Take

TAke of the ſeedes of Cardamomes, & of Lignum aloes like quantitie, and beyng finely beaten, drinke a dramme thereof in good ſweete wine, twoo houres before you eate meate, and if you adde thereunto Annis ſeedes, it will reſtore the appetite whiche is loſte.

To heale the quarterne ague and all agues, whiche by nature continue long tyme.

TAke of Cardus benedictus one dramme, and beyng made in powder, you ſhal cauſe the pacient to drinke it a quarter of an hower before his fit take him, then couer him wel in his bed, and you ſhall ſee a marueilous effect: or els giue hym to drinke three ounces of the water of the ſame hearbe diſtilled in Maie, it will cauſe hym to ſweate abundantly, and ceaſe his paine.

Againſt the Peſtilence.

TAke of the rootes of Tormentill finely powdered, one dram: of Triacle halfe a dramme, diſſolue it in Sorrell water, and giue it vnto the diſeaſed to drinke.

To heale the flixe called Diſſinteria.

GIue vnto the ſicke perſone one dramme of the powder of Tormentill rootes, to drinke with good red wine, and in takyng it oftentymes, he ſhall be healed.

To reſtore the appetite that is loſte.

TAke of the ſeedes of Spire Trifolie, and boile them in wine, and giue the ſicke perſone to drinke thereof three daies continually morning and euening, and preſently after giue him to drinke a dramme of powder of Ginger diſſolued with vinegar, thē cauſe him to be well couered in his bed, and he ſhalbe whole.

To take the ſpottes awaie that growe in the eyes.

BOile in wine the flowers and rootes of Valerian, and diſtill of that wine beyng cold into the eyes, and you ſhall ſee a preſent ſucceſſe.

Againſt the Pleuriſie.

DIstill in the middest of August through a Limbeck the rootes of Valerian, and bathe in the water peeces of Linnen clothe, and put them hote vpon the euill: also if you giue the pacient thereof to drinke, it will heale hym.

A medicine for women whiche through fatnesse can not conceiue.

TAke of the hearbe Bettonie, and make it into pouder, and giue vnto the woman one dramme to drinke thereof, in halfe an ounce of the water, which is distilled of the same hearbe, and it will doe the effecte.

Against the Hemerodes.

TAke of the wood of Vines, and make ashes thereof, and beeyng dissolued in vinegar, annoint the place oftentymes, and it will heale them, or els take of the slope or caulkyng, whiche thei take out of old shippes with the Pitche, and beyng put into a hole with coles, make therof a smoke, and cause the sicke persone to sit thereon, and he shall be whole. It helpeth also to boile the leaues of Colewortes with water and butter, and lette the pacient sit ouer it to receiue the fume, and he shalbe healed.

To take away Wartes.

TAke of the water whiche distilleth from the Vines, at suche tyme as thei be cutte, and with that mixe the water, whiche is wont to remayne in the leaues of Okes, and washe them often therewith.

To remedie the infection of the skinne.

TAke of the rootes of Vines, and boyle them in water with the seedes of Fetches and Fenegreke, and therewith washe the place.

To accelerate the birthe.

TAke of the iuyce of Wine leaues, or els boyle them in good white Wine, and giue foure ounces thereof vnto the woman to drinke, either of the one, or other.

To

To remedie the Quinsey.

TAke out the meate of an Orenge, and fill it with Hennes doung, then put thereunto ople of Roses and a little Saffron, and boyle it vppon a fyre of coales, and when you haue taken it from the fyre, knaye it and make thereof a playster, and binde it vnder the throte, hauing first well purged the bodye.

To heale the Cough.

TAke of Tyrpentine, and of clarified Hony, of eche like quantitie, and being mixed with an Egge somewhat sodden, giue it vnto the patient to drinke.

To make a leane person to become fat.

TAke of the seedes of Orobo, and after you haue dried them at the fire knaye them, and mixe them with Hony: and of the mixture you shall giue vnto the sicke person euerie morning the quantitie of a Nut fasting, or els take of the Meale of Amidum, and of Sarcocolla of eche fiue ounces, mixe them with Butter and make thereof a Paste, the which you shall bake vntill you can make powder thereof: of the whiche powder for the space of many dayes, giue ten drammes at a tyme vnto the person to drinke.

To make a fat person become leane.

TAke foure ounces of warme Vinegar, and put therein a quantitie of the pouder of Pepper, and giue it vnto the partie to drinke many mornings fasting, and he will become leane, or els giue hym to drinke euerie morning of the Wine of sower Pomegranates, two scruples with Oximell, or water.

Oximel is a medicine made of hony and water sodden togither.

To heale Wartes or hard knobbes.

TAke of the ashes made of the wood of a Wyllowe, and mixe it with the sower pulpe of a Ceder apple, and make thereof a playster, and laye it vppon them and they will bee healed. It helpeth likewise to annoynt them with the bloud or dounge of a Ratte dissolued in Vinegar, or els in water of the wood of Vines, that commeth of them when they are burt in the fyre: or els

rub them oftentimes with the leaues of Porcelane.

To heale the Cough.

TAke of Lyneseedes, and put them into a warme Cup that they may drie, of Reysons the stones beyng taken out of eche four ounces: of sweete and bitter Almondes, of Pine kernels mundified, with two ounces of rosted Nuttes, of the rootes of Ireos, of Rosin, of eche two drammes: of Incense, of Mastick, of Myrrhe, of Saffron, of eche one dramme, braye them all, and with the milke of an Asse, make little rounde Cakes or Rolles and beyng dried make powder thereof, and with hony make a lectuarie, of the whiche you shall giue vnto the pacient a dramme at a tyme with a little small wine, mornyng and euenyng, and let hym keepe a little thereof continually vnder his tongue.

To remedie the cough of Children.

TAke of sweete Almonds blaunched, as many as you please, braye them well, and dissolue them with Fennell water distilled through a Limbecke, and putting Sugar thereunto, boyle it vntill it become thicke, and giue it vnto children to eate.

To take white spots from the nayles.

TAke of quicke Sulphur, and beyng brayed, mixe it with Turpentine and Pitch, and put it vpon the Nayles: or else put thereon of Myrrha beaten with liquide Pitche, and it will doe the effect.

To remedie the flegmaticke humor in the bladder and reines.

TAke of the herbe called Linarea, the rootes and flowers, and boyle them in water, and giue the sicke persone to drinke, of the decoction foure ounces, mornyng and euening, and it will consume the fleume in those partes, considering notwithstandyng, that suche a remedie helpeth when the discendyng of the humors in those places, happen through a colde cause, and not of a whot.

To

To remedie the Flixe of Vrine.

TAke the rootes of the herbe aforesaide, and bray them well, and put them in maner of a plaster betweene the nauill, and the lower place of the belly, and it will heale it.

To remedie the Dropsie.

TAke the rootes of the herbe called Hirundinaria, of some it is called Asclepiade, and beyng brayed, infuse them a whole night in wine: then boyle them vntill the thirde parte be consumed, and giue vnto the diseased partie euerie morning foure ounces thereof to drinke, and causing hym to be well couered in his bed that he may sweat, you shal see a maruellous good effect

To remedie the griefes and bloud retayned in the matrix.

BOyle the foresaide herbe in white wine, and taking the fume thereof from beneath, assoone as the woman shall be taken from the fire, you shall see an expedite proofe.

To heale the burnings or inflammations of the goute.

TAke a quantitie of the Meale of Barlie, of the seedes of Quinces halfe as much: bray them and mixe them with vinegar, and lay it vpon the griefe.

To heale the Ptisicke, or an olde Catarre, the cough and other defectes of the lunges.

TAke of Isope one handfull, of drie figges foure, of Rewe a little, boyle them togither in water and a little honye, and of the decoction being warme, giue a glasse full vnto the sicke person to drinke fasting.

To procure the birth of dead Creatures, and to remedie the stingings of venemous beasts

IN the beginnyng of September gather the berries of Iuniper, when they be rype, and beyng a little bruised, distill them throgh a Limbeck, and giue the woman foure ounces to drinke thereof, and you shall see the effect.

To remedie all the passions of the sinewes.

TAke Lauander, and cut it verie small with his flowres, and beyng distilled through a Limbecke, giue two ounces at a tyme to drinke of the water that shall be gotten therof: washing the head also with the sayd water, then drie it, and it will helpe verie muche the sinewes.

To heale the itche.

TAke of Lapacium acutum, or of Soyell, and boile it in water and washe therewith the diseased persone: or els take of the rootes of Laurell, and beyng well brayed with Salt and bread, annoint therewith the bodie. The like effecte is doone with the decoction of Agrimonie and Sage, made with Raine water, and washyng therewith the sicke persone.

To remedie the paines of the stomacke, and of the Milte, and the windinesse of the bodie.

TAke of thee seedes of Louage, of Cinamon, of Rapontici, of Galangale, of eche like quantitie, and with Sugar make a confection into little Tablets, and giue thereof unto the sicke persone, makyng hym to drinke a little wine after it, and it will worke a verie good effecte.

To heale the greifes and hardnesse of the Milte.

TAke of the rootes of white Lillies, of Beare foote, of Marshe Mallowes, of eche three ounces, braie them and boile them in halfe a pint of oile Oliue, vntill it become thicke, then straine it through a Linnen cloth, and puttyng therevnto Ware, make an ointmente, with the which you shall annointe the place of the grief or swellyng, warmyng it morning and euenyng.

To comfort the braine, or to heale the Apoplexia, and the Collicke.

Apoplexia is a sickenesse engendred of grosse humors, filling

TAke of the flowers of Lillies that grow in the plaines, suche quantitie as you will, and infuse them to become tender in wine, by the space of fower weekes, then caſtyng awaie the flowers,

wers, distill the wine fiue tymes, of the whiche you must drinke a little with sixe graines of Peper, and a little Lauander water, and you shall bee safe from the Apoplexia. And washyng therewith your forehead, the hinder partes of your head it comforteth the braine, and causeth a good memorie, and the quantitie of a sponeful therof beyng dronk, healeth the paines of the Collicke.

the receptories or vessels of the braine, and therefore depriueth of feeling, speech and moning.

To remedie the white flixes, and coldnesse of the matrix.

TAke Margerom, and distill it in the ende of Maie by a Limbecke, and cause the woman to drinke of the water that shall be gotten therof, three ounces at a tyme, and she shall be whole.

To heale the Collicke, and difficultie of pissyng.

TAke of the leaues of Horehounde, of the flowers of Rosemarie, of Liquerice, of Perlely seedes, of eche halfe a handefull, of Reisins, of Prunes, and of Iuiubes of eche one ounce, of the foure common hot sedes fiue drammes, of Radishes foure ounces, boyle them with water and a little wine of Pomegranates, vntill halfe be consumed, then straine it, and with Sugar make it pleasaunt, of the whiche, cause the sicke partie to drinke two ounces at a tyme.

To heale the comming out and prefocation of the matrix.

TAke a quantitie of Balme leaues, and drie them, and cause the woman to drinke thereof in Broth or wine, and she shall be healed. It helpeth also the prefocation of the Matrix, to take the water that is distilled of the said herbe, and to drinke thereof.

To driue away the heauinesse of the minde, to accuate the senses, and to make a good memorie.

TAke Balme and braye it, and stipe it till it become soft in good wine in an earthen vessell well couered and stopped, then distill it by a Limbecke, and euerie morning giue vnto the sicke person a spoonefull to drinke.

To remedie the congelation of the milke within the brests.

TAke of the leaues of Mintes, & boyle them in as much wine and oyle as shall bee sufficient, and beyng taken out, braye them

them and laye them vpon the hardnesse in manner of a plaister.

To heale the falling of the Vuula.

TAke of Rewe, and of Coriander seedes in pouder, and boyle them in water of Pintes, and with the sayde water beyng colde, cause the sicke person to gargarise, and he shall be whole.

Against fulnesse of the stomack, and Ptisick.

TAke and boyle a Capon, and with it a handfull of the herbe Mercurie, and take a potinger of the brothe, and put therein some sugar, and giue it the sicke partie to drinke, and it will heale the griefe,

To remedie the retention of the Skin called Secunda, and to cause the auoyding thereof.

TAke a quantitie of the herbe Mercurie, and bray it, and with oyle of Roses or white Lillies, mixe it well, and make a Pessarie with a peece of fine Linnen cloth, and apply it vnto the necke of the Matrix.

To heale warts.

RUb the Warts with the herbe Mercurie, or with the iuyce therof, & they shalbe healed, or else with the herbe Purcelane.

To stoppe the flix of bloud in women.

TAke a quantitie of the herbe Milfollie, and bray it, and being put into the place of nature, you shall see a present remedie: or els put hot Millium in a little Bag, and cause the woman to holde it vnto hir hippes, and the paine will cease.

To stop the white flix of the Matrix.

TAke of the flowers of the herbe Eruca, and beate them into pouder, and mixe therewith the like quantitie of the herbe called Mouse eare, or Chickweede, and of Origanum, and with halfe the quantitie of Sugar make a lectuarie in little rowles, and cause the sicke to eate thereof: or els boyle the leaues of Trifolie in wine, and giue thereof to drinke: or els of the water of the said herbe distilled in Maye. The water of dead Nettles,

the

the quantitie of three ounces being dronke, doth heale the like infirmitie. The like also is done by a fomentation made into the lower partes with the decoction of the mosse of trees.

To heale a quarterne Ague.

TAke of Asarabacca one dramme, and make powder thereof, and giue it vnto the sicke partie to drinke in white wine, one houre before his fit take hym, for within a shorte space it will purge hym either vpwardes or downewards and heale hym.

Against the Ptisicke.

TAke of Filipendola rootes, and of Gentiane, of eche one dramme, beaten into powder, vse to drinke thereof many tymes in water of Hony, and it will heale you.

To remedie the redneſſe of the face.

TAke of the leaues of yong Fennell, of old Swines greace, of eche like quantitie, mince them well togither with a knyfe, then braye them a little, and at night annoynt the face: and in the morning washe the face with Persely water, and it will worke a verie good effect.

To heale the Sciatica.

TAke of Strawberies, foure handfulles, boyle them in as muche water as shall suffice, and bath therewith the place of the grief, and after annoynt it with this ointment. Take of Vnguentum dealthea, one ounce, of Hony, halfe an ounce, of ware, one dramme, mixe them and make an ointment thereof, which by vsing will make a maruellous effect.

Against wheales or blisters of the face.

TAke in the midst of spring time of the leaues of an ashe tree, braye them, and let them stande to mollifie fiue dayes in Vinegar, then distill them in Balneo Marie, and with the water washe continually the face the space of three weekes, and it will be whole.

To recouer a lost appetite.

TAke of Galingale, of Pepper, of Parsely seedes, of eche two dramnes, make pouder therof, and with newe Honie make a Lectuarie: of the which take morning and euening, the quantitie of a sponefull, two houres before meate.

To take away moles or spots which children take in their mothers bellye.

TAke in the Moneth of Marche the rootes of Auens, togither with the leaues, and being brayed, distill them thorowe a Limbecke, and with the water that shall bee drawen thereof, wash often the spots, or Moles, and they will be healed.

To heale the yellowe Iaundice.

TAke of Artemesia, of Scolopendria, of eche one handfull, of Wormewood the thirde parte of a handfull, boyle them in white wine that is not sharpe, neyther sweete, vntill the thirde part be consumed, putting the Wormwood vnto it in the ende, and adding therunto of Sugar, cause the sicke partie to drinke foure ounces thereof continually the space of nine dayes euerye morning in steade of a sirop, and he shall be healed.

To remedie the griefes of the head, which through the beating of the artiers, doe not suffer one to take sleepe.

TAke of Wormwood well brayed and boyled in water, and binde it vnto his temples vpon the griefe: whiche presently will mitigate the paine, and cause him to take a pleasant sleepe.

To heale the Ptisicke occasioned of grosse and viscous humors.

TAke of Gentian, of Calamus aromaticus, of eche halfe an ounce, of Aristologia longa, one ounce: beate them into fine pouder, and mixe therewith Hony of Roses, and make a lectuarie, of the whiche you shall giue vnto the sicke person a spoonefull, in the morning two howres before he eate meate, and you shall see a happie successe.

Against

Against grauell or any other viscous matter ingendred in the reynes.

TAke of marsh Mallow rootes foure ounces, of Butter one ounce and a halfe, of Hony three ounces, of raine water as much as sufficeth, wash the rootes, and putting euerie thing into a possenet, boyle them vntill the rootes be well sodden, and being taken from the fire, straine it through a linnen clothe, or searce, and cause the sicke person to drinke fiue ounces thereof fasting, let hym vse this certaine dayes, and you shall see a verie happie successe.

To drie vp the milke of the breastes.

TAke a newe earthen pot to boyle with, and annoynt it with oyle Oliue, and put therein as muche Tyrpentine as you please, then set it to the fire, and let it boyle a little: after put into it two peeces of linnen cloth, whiche may drinke vp the Turpentine, then spread them vpon a boord, and put vpon them of the powder of Olibanum, and apply them vnto the brelle where the Dugges begin, and you shall haue your purpose.

To heale children that haue wormes.

TAke of Aloes, of white Diptamus, of Gentian, of wormeseede, of eche one struple, of Butter as muche as sufficeth, make therewith an oynment, with the whiche you muste fill halfe a Nuts shell, and binde it vpon the nauill of the childe, and in one night it will remedie hym, it is a thing well proued.

To mitigate all kindes of griefes.

AFter the Moneth of Maye is passed, take of the coddes that Elmes bring foorth among their leaues, and take out the water within them, and put it into a vessell well stopped, and set it in the sunne twelue dayes, then annoynt therewith euerie part that is grieued, and it will make a happie successe.

To cause milke to discende into the breasts.

TAke of the herbe & seedes of Dill, boyle them with Lentils, and giue the broth thereof to drinke, and it will cause a mar-

uolous effect: or els giue hir the oyle of Annis seedes with Fennell seedes, and you shall haue a good successe.

Against yexings occasioned through cruditie of the stomacke.

VNto Annis seedes boyled in wine and then dried, put thereunto of Cinamond, and of Mastick, of eche like quantitie: and being made into fine pouder, vse it in your meates as a medicine that hath bene proued.

To remedie the stinking of the breath, happened by eatyng of Garlike, or such like meates.

TAke a quantitie of the rootes of Beetes, and roste them in hote Embers, and being eaten, they will doe the effect: or els for the like cause giue the partie to eate rawe Beanes, or Rew.

To heale the bitings of mad dogges.

TAke of the leaues of Figtrees, of the flowers of Camomill, and of Garlicke, of eche like quantitie, braye them, and applie them plaister wise vpon the euill.

To prouoke the flowers vnto a woman.

TAke of Labdanum as muche as sufficeth, make thereof a Pessarie; and mixe therein of the pouder of Myrrha, and of the iuice of wake Robin, and applie it vnto the place of nature, and you shall see a verie good successe.

An excellent remedie against the dropsey.

TAke of Assarum one ounce, infuse it in a little Barrell of sweete wine by the spate of three Moneths, then straine it, and cast away the Assarum, and giue of the wine to drinke morning and euening vnto the sicke person, and you shall see a marueilous successe.

Against the falling sickenesse.

TAke of Labdanum, of Cassia lignea, and of the iuice of Wormwood clarified, of eche one scruple: braye them together, and make thereof three pilles to take one houre after supper,

per, and vse to doe the like many tymes.

Against the weakenesse of the stomacke through colde.

TAke of Cassia lignea, of Masticke, of Fennell seedes, of eche halfe a dramme, and beyng beaten togither, make a pouder, and giue it to drinke fasting, beyng dissolued with the iuice of Wormwood.

To remedie the desire to vomit, and to restore the appetite that is lost.

GAther Centorie the lesser, at suche tyme as it begynneth to flower, that is in the ende of June, and beyng minced small together with the flowers, distill it through a Limbecke, and of the water whiche shall bee distilled, giue three ounces vnto the sicke persone to drinke thereof mornyng and euenyng fastyng, and it will heale hym. It healeth also the Collicke, and causeth the procreation of dead creatures.

Against the bitynges of all venemous beastes.

TAke an Onion, and baie it with freshe Rewe, Salte, and Honie, of eche like quantitie, put it vpon the bityng. And it is marueilous.

Against the mistes, droppynges, and rednesse of the eyes.

TAke of the flowers of Cherie trees at their tyme, distill thē in Balneo Marie, & put the water into the eyes of the diseased, mornyng and euenyng cold, and it will worke the intent.

Against the hardnesse and swellyng of the Liuer or milt.

TAke Iuie and make it tender, by infusyng it teme daies in wine, vntill it become rotten. Then boile it vntill the wine be consumed: straine the iuice, and mixe it with oile Oliue, and waxe, and make an ointment, wherwith annoint the swellings.

To purge the Matrix of a woman.

TAke of Gumme Serapine, of Myrrha, of Cichorie, of eche like quantitie, baie them, and with Oile of Camomill and

Honie, dissolue them, and make thereof a plaister, and hauyng made a suppositorie, put it into the place of Nature.

Against the Ptisicke.

TAke of Saffron one scruple, of Muske halfe a graine, mixe them, and dissolue them in good wine, and giue it vnto the sicke partie to drinke.

To remedie old inueterate griefes of the head.

TAke of gum Arabeck, of Myrrha, of Saffron, of Euphorbiū of eche three graines: braie them all together, and mixe them with the white of an Egge well beaten, then applie thereof vnto the temples and forehead, and presently you shall haue helpe.

Against Hemerodes that appeare not.

TAke of the herbe Cinoglossa, and distill it by a Limbeck, and of the water that shalbe taken thereof, giue vnto the diseased to drinke, the quantitie of three ounces in the morning, and he shalbe whole, but if thei shalbe apparant and come forthe, washe them often with peeces of clothe bathed in the same water, and thei will be healed.

Against drie coughes.

TAke wilde Daucus, and boile it in wine with the rootes also, vntill thei bee throughly sodden, puttyng therevnto a little quantitie of drie Figges: then straine it, and giue the sicke persone to drinke of the wine oftentymes, and he shalbe healed.

To remedie the grief of the Hemerodes, and the chappings of the fundiment.

TAke of Bolearmenicke, of gum Arabicke, of Mastticke, of Sanguis draconis, of Myrrha, of drie Roses, of the flowers of Pomgranets, of eche three drammes: make of all these a pouder, then take of freshe Butter one ounce, of oile of Roses three ounces, of the iuice of the leaues of Lekes three drammes, of the iuice of Filopendola fower ounces: set the iuices, butter and oile vnto the fire, and boile them vntill the iuices be consumed: then

put

put therevnto the other thynges beyng beaten into fine pouder, and make therewith an ointement to annoint the griefe.

An other for thesame.

TAke of the grease of a Ducke & of an Hen, of eche one ounce of oile of Roses two ounces, of waxe three drammes, of the yolkes of rawe Egges one, of Opium in pouder one dramme, of Saffron halfe a dramme, mixe them all together, and make thereof an ointment.

To heale the windinesse and other passions of the matrix.

TAke of Gallia muscata, of Labdanum, of Nutmegs, of Castor called in Englishe a Beuer, of the runnet of an Hare, of Bdelium, of eche twoo drammes, of Baie leaues, of Spikenard of Mastick, and of Mirtell beries, of eche twoo ounces, of olium Nardinum, sixe ounces, of Oile of Nutmegges one ounce, of white waxe three ounces, dissolue the wax with the Oils, and put thereunto the other thynges beyng finely brayed, and in the ende put vnto it the Nutmegs, and make an ointment without fire, and makyng rolles of Piche, annoint then with this ointment, and put them into the conceiuyng place of the woman.

To remedie the disease of the Pluriſey.

TAke of the flowers of red Poppie, whiche growe amongest wheate, and drie them in the Sunne, and hauyng made thē into pouder, giue a little thereof vnto the sicke, in his meates and drinkes. Then annoint the place of the griefe with oyle of Lisardes beyng warme, and you shall see the effecte.

To heale the disease called the Tigna.

Tigna, a disease whiche causeth the heare of the head or berd to fall away.

TAke Nuttes with their shelles, drie them vpon a hearthe, and make them into pouder, then mixe it with old larde of a Swine without Salte, and therewith annointe the grief, and presently it will be healed.

To remedie the grief of the breastes, and to cause Milke to discende.

TAke of Percely rootes, and of the rennet of an Hare, of eche halfe an ounce, of Storax calamite three drammes, of newe oile of sweete Almonds three ounces, of Barly meale one ounce and a halfe, make therwith a plaister, and lay it vpon the brests.

Against water and windinesse in the testicles of children.

TAke fower rootes of white Lillies, of Line seedes, of Beane flowers, of eche one ounce, of Comin, of Daucus, of eche fower drammes, of Brimstone one dram: of the frute of Ciperus halfe an ounce, of Bdellium dissolued in vinegar twoo drammes of oile of Camomill sixe ounces, boile the rootes and braie them and with the water of the decoction boile the meale, and mixyng all together, make a plaister, and applie it colde vnto the griefe.

To heale scabbed handes, occasioned through the Frenche disease.

TAke of the leaues of Nettles one handfull, of Cinamon and of Cloues, of eche twoo drammes: boile them in water, and bathyng the handes in the fume thereof, thei will be whole.

To stop the superfluous bloud of the flowers.

TAke of the herbe called Virga pastoris, and make it in pouder and giue twoo drammes thereof to drinke in a Potinger, of the brothe made with Peason, and it will stop: or els boile it in vinegar, and beyng braied, applie it vnto the nauill, in maner of a plaister, and it will worke the like effecte.

To heale shronken and stiffe sinewes.

TAke of Ceruce, of Rosin, of old oile of ech one ounce, of gum Amoniak, of Galbanum, of the confection Ciphodea, of ech one ounce, of waxe fower ounces, make an ointment and vse it.

To remedie the euill countenance, whiche proceadeth of the Dropsie.

AFter the bodie is well purged, the sicke must take morning and euenyng before meat, one of these morselles followyng. Take of the pouder of Dia lacca, of the pouder of Dia curcuma,

of

of eche one dramme, of the seedes of Southistle two drammes of Lignum Aloes, of Cloues, and of Saffron, of eche one scruple, of Suger fiue ounces: dissolue the Sugar with water of Agrimonie, and make the confection into rolles, euery one conteinyng one dramme and a halfe.

To remedie the euill colour of the face,

TAke of the rootes of Turneps, and of the rootes of Acorus, and beyng washed, distill them with a Limbecke, and of the water that shalbe drawen thereof, cause the sicke to drinke fiue ounces at once continually, the space of xv. daies before meate, and you shall see a verie good successe.

Against the inflammation of the liuer.

TAke of the iuice of Endiue three ounces, of the iuice of Liuerwort two ounces, of mundified Tamarindes sixe drammes, of red Saunders in pouder one dramme and a half, of fine Sugar as muche as sufficeth, dissolue the Sugar with the Tamarindes, and make a Lectuarie: of the whiche the sicke partie must take one ounce euery daie.

To remedie the mistes or dimnesse of the sight.

TAke of Rape seedes, and make Comfettes therewith, as you doe of Annis seedes, of whiche the sicke vsyng to eate, shall finde marueilous ease: or els take of the ashes of the heades of Swallowes two drammes, of good Honie three ounces, of the iuice of Fennell one ounce: put them into a viall of Glasse couered cloase at the top, then boyle it in Balneo Mariæ vntill halfe be consumed: and of that whiche remaineth, drop into the eyes early in the morning, and a litle before supper, and at night when he goeth to bed, let hym vse this euerie day.

To remedie the want of hearing.

TAke of white Eleborus, of Saffron, of Sal niter, of Castoreum, of eche one dramme, of Vinegar, of good Hony, of eche one

one ounce: boyle all these togither, and dipping therein a locke of wooll, put it warme into the eare.

Against the trembling of the hart.

TAke of Cloues, of Cinamond, of eche two scruples, of white Ben, and red, halfe a dramme, of Saffron halfe a scruple, of Graines, of Ginger, of Galingale, of eche halfe a scruple, of Jacints, of Smeralds, or Saphires, of the bone of an Harts harte, of eche one scruple, of Golde leaues fyue, of Margarites preperated two drammes, of Conserue of Roses, and of Bugloss, of eche one ounce and a halfe. Beate into pouder euery of the foresaide thinges by hymselfe, then put them altogether into a Morter with halfe a pounde of Sugar, and put therevnto halfe a pounde of the stroppe of the rindes of Ceder Apples, and make a lectuarie, of the whiche, the sicke must take early in the morning, and at after noone, and one houre before he sup, the quantitie of halfe a spoonefull at a tyme, and after it, let hym drinke two spoonefuls of wine aromatized that is sweete and pleasant.

Against the impediment of smelling.

TAke of the seedes of Nigella infused in Vinegar one ounce, beyng first dried in the Sunne: of Castor, of Nutmegs, of eche one dramme, of the seedes of white Ben, and red Ben, of Galingale, of white Pepper, of Origanum, of Calamint, of eche two scruples: of Costus, of Serapine, of Rewe, of Basill seedes, of eche one ounce. Make pouder thereof, and binde it in a fine Linnen cloth, and smell often vnto it.

Against wormes in Children.

TAke of Gotes milke halfe a Potinger, and quenche therein a peece of burnyng Iron. Whiche milke being giuen vnto the childe to drinke, will cause hym to auoyde the wormes from beneath.

Against

Against great and swollen gummes.

CAuse the partie to keepe many times in his mouth the iuice of Purcelane: or els the Wine of white Oliues, whiche are not ripe, beyng warme: or els let hym holde in his mouth oyle of Lentils. After this it auaileth to sprinkle the gummes with the pouder of the ruste of Iron or Copper: or with the pouder of Plantine seedes.

Against the opilations or other defectes of the Liuer.

TAke and distill through a Limbecke Dodder, at suche tyme as it bringeth forth seedes, and giue to drinke three ounces of the water that is distilled, vsing to take it mornyng and euenyng, and you shall see an excellent successe.

To remedie Moles or Signes whiche children haue when they are borne.

TAke of the rootes and of the hearbe Auens, and distill them in the ende of Maye through a Limbecke, and with the water washe the childe often in those places, and it will heale hym.

To heale the comming forth of the nauill of children, and the ruptures within them.

TAke of the herbe Perfoliaton, and braye it, and put it vpon the nauill of children oftentimes, and you shall see the effect. The like effect is seene, if you take a peece of linnen cloth and being burned, to laye it vpon the nauill with a little oyle Oliue. The pouder of the seedes of the said hearbe giuen in wine, or in milke vnto children, healeth the ruptures within them.

To remedie the retention, and to cause a woman to auoyde the Skin called Secundina.

TAke and boyle in white wine the flowers of Pulegium, and beyng stilled, giue the woman four ounces thereof to drinke fasting, and if that be not sufficient, put thereunto a little of the

iuice of Leekes. It helpeth to the like intent to giue the woman foure ounces of the iuice of Borage.

Against the griefes and swelling of the Matrix, occasioned through ventositie after the birth.

If she bee without an Ague, and knoweth the griefe to proceede of ventositie. Take of Mustarde seedes, or of Rape seedes, and boyle them in water, and therewith make fomentation vnto the place. But if it happen through inflammation, or through euill purging, with an Ague, cause the woman to drinke a dramme of the pouder of Pionie rootes in brothe: or els boyle in brothe of the flowers of Camomill, and cause hir to drinke thereof.

Against the prefocation of the Matrix.

Make pouder of the leaues of Gourdes, and take a dramme thereof, and beeyng dissolued in good wine, giue it hir to drinke, and at euerie tyme that she drinketh thereof, she shall finde a maruellous effect.

The ende of the first Booke.

OF THE FOVRTH AND last part of the secretes of the Reuerende Maister Alexis *of Piemount.*

The second Booke.

Against putrified or rotten woundes.

TAke of the iuice of bruised leaues one pounde, of the iuice of Semper viue, and of Aristologia longa, of eche three punces, of Uerderame, and Aristologia rotunda, of eche one ounce, of oyle Olyue three ounces, of Ware as muche as sufficeth: make an oyntment, and woorke therewith, and you shall haue your desire.

To remedie bruses or stripes of the ioynts.

TAke of the herbe called Mandelwoort, and boile it in water, and being taken out bray it, and apply it vnto the bruised place, whiche with resoluing the bloud that is there congealed, will heale it.

To heale a Fistola.

TAke of the rootes of Gladiola one ounce well brayed, and put thervnto of Uerderame, and of oyle of Tartar, of eche one dramme, and put thereof into the sore.

To remedie moyst sores or scabbes in childrens heads.

TAke of white Sope foure ounces, of Paritarie three ounces, of Sulphur viuo, three drammes, bray them altogither, and with the iuice of the foresaide herbe make a liniment and the heares being shauen away, annoynt therewith the childes head, and the next day following, wash the head with

Sope, in the which shall be mixed the foresayd herbe, and vsing it thus certaine tymes, he shalbe healed.

To heale the itche.

TAke of oyle of Nuts, of the iuice of Fumiterre, of eche three ounces: with Waxe make an oyntment, with the whiche, after he is washed, if the diseased be annoynted, he wil be whole.

To remedie olde sores of the legges.

TAke of Aristologia longa, and of Aloes Epatice, of eche one ounce: make them into pouder, & with hony of Roses worke it into a paste, and put therof vpon the sores, but before it be applied thereunto, mundifie them with oyle of Tartar, or with the decoction of Myrrha, and within fewe dayes he will be whole.

Against the hardnesse and stiffnesse of sinewes occasioned through woundes.

TAke twelue Frogges, of Swines grease, one pounde, of oyle of Bayes two pounde, of Bay berries made in pouder two ounces, of white incense in pouder one ounce, boyle al these togither vntill the bones of the Frogges be seperated from the flesh, then straine them thorow a linnen cloth, and make an ointment. Wherwith annoynt the diseased members at night when the partie goeth to bed, and then wrap it with the skin of a dog. And in the morning washe it with this decoction following. Take of the rootes & leaues of Agrimony, of the rootes of Mallowes: boyle them in water vntill they be tender, and washe the member oftentimes therwith, and you shall haue good successe.

To take out thornes or any other thing fastned in the flesh.

TAke of the rootes of the herbe Narcissus, and of the meale of Cockell, as muche as you will, braye them and mixe them with Hony, and put them on the euill.

To dissolue dead bloud, happened through stripes, or falling from some high place.

TAke of Commin and Salt of eche one ounce, of Hony foure ounces, make your pouder, and put it into a possenet, or earthen

earthen boyling pot with the Hony, and let it boyle a little, then annoynt the grieſe therewith, and you ſhall ſee a good ſucceſſe.

Another which woorketh the ſame effect.

TAke of Wlorme wood that is greene three handfulles, of the greene leaues and rootes of Conſolida two handfulles, of Camomill, of Melilote, of eche one handfull, of the meale of Fenegreke, and of Linſeedes, of eche three drammes: of the meale of Beanes foure ounces, of the meale of Barlie, and of groſſe Bran, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of Daucus, of Annis ſeedes, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of oyle of Camomill, of white Lillies, of Roſes, and of butter, of eche fiue drammes, of Saffron one ſcruple, make a plaiſter and applie it vnto the grieſe, and you ſhall ſee a verie excellent experience.

Againſt impoſtumes and grieſes of the Hemerodes.

TAke a white Onyon well rolled in the embers, make it very cleane, and beyng brayed, mixe it with the meale of Fenegreke, of Linſeedes, and of Camomill flowers as much as ſufficeth, and put therevnto a little Butter, and foure graynes of Saffron, and lay it vpon the grieſe. It helpeth alſo the paynes of the eares cauſed of cold or groſſe humors.

To ſtop the bleeding of woundes.

TAke of the herbe called Alchimilla, and of Sanicola, of eche one handfull, boyle them in raine water: then take of earth wormes brayed, and ſtrained thorow a linnen cloth into the decoction, of the whiche, the partie drinking four ounces at a tyme morning and euening, you ſhall ſee a good ſucceſſe.

To diſſolue the bloud congealed in the body, cauſed through wounds or other accidents.

TAke of Alchimilla, of Fennel, of Sage, of Perſly, of eche one handfull: of Annis ſeedes, of Fennell, of Iſope, and of Enula Campana, of eche two ounces: boyle all theſe in two pintes of water vntill the thirde parte be conſumed, and drinking oftentimes of the ſaid decoction, you ſhall ſee a maruellous experience.

To

To remedie festered and inflamed woundes.

TAke of the iuice of the herbe called Pimpernell and of Semperuiue, of eche halfe a pounde, of oyle Oliue one pound: put them all into a vessell to boyle, vntil halfe be consumed, then put thervnto of Butter foure ounces, of Verderame halfe an ounce: make thereof a verie perfite ointment.

To heale the woundes wherin were fastened thornes or other such like thinges.

TAke of the iuice of Pimpernell that beareth red flowers, and mixe therewith of Diptamus, and of the stone Calamitis, and make a plaister with Swines grease, and applye it vnto the woundes, and you shall haue your intent.

To remedie cankers in woundes.

TAke of the rootes of Bruſci, and make pouder thereof, which being put into the wounds will heale them. Or els put vpon them the iuice of Marigolues the greater. Or the herbe Taxus barbatus burned & made in pouder, & so laide vpon the Cãkers.

To remedie the Kinges euill.

WAsh the sore and wartes with the decoction of the rinds of Caphers: then take a Serpent, and hauing cut away his head and tayle, put the other part into an Earthen pot that hath holes in the bottome, and beyng well luted both aboue and beneath, put vnto it an other pot as a receiuer, whiche you shall cause to stande vpon a pot filled with water, which shall boyle so long vntill the Serpent bee dissolued into oyle, vnto the whiche adding the pouder of the rootes of Capers, annoynt the griefe eight daies therewith, and it shall be healed.

Against the Kings euill in children.

TAke of the iuice of Sothernwood, and of marsh Mallowes, and of the Mucillage of the kernels of vnripe grapes, of eche like quantitie: lay them beyng all mixed togither vpon the sore. But if it be hard, dissolue in the said iuices, of Gum Armoniack

or

or of Bdellium, and vſe it as a plaiſter vppon the euill, and you ſhall ſee a happie ſucceſſe.

Againſt all ſores and angrie puſhes, as the Canker or the diſeaſe Phadagena.

Phadagena is a runnyng canker or pocke which in ſhort ſpace eateth the fleſhe to the bones.

TAke of the decoction of the rootes of Liquerice, and in that boyle the leaues, ſeedes and rootes of Matriſilua, vntill the decoction become as thicke as Honye, then laye it vppon the woundes, and it will drie them maruelouſly, it is a verie approued medicine.

To waſh away ſpots and red pimples or wheales in the face.

DIſtill with a Limbecke of Glaſſe in Balneo Mariæ, the flowers of Matriſilua in the beginning of June. And with the water that ſhall be diſtilled, waſh the face often, and he ſhall haue his intent.

To heale ruptures within one, happened through falling from an high place, or of ſome other cauſe, and to diſſolue the congealed bloud.

TAke of Cinquefoyle in the middeſt of May, with the rootes, and beyng brayed, diſtill in a Limbeck, of which water giue foure ounces to be drunke at one tyme in the morning faſtyng, and alſo in the euenyng: and it is maruellous.

Againſt ſores of the noſe, and of the mouth, and alſo of the French pockes.

TAke of the iuice of common Hounds tongue, and of the iuice of Plantine, of eche three ounces: of Lyée two drammes. Make firſt your pouder, and then thicken it at the fire, and vſe it: but if they be the French ſores or ſwellings: take of the foreſaid iuices made thicke, and putting thereunto of Oximel ſquilliticē, worke of it vpon the ſores, & you ſhall ſee a ſingular effect.

Againſt woundes that penetrate.

TAke of the iuice of Sanicola, and being diſſolued with water of Cerfolium, giue the wounded to drinke thereof, and with-

in short space he shalbe healed: or else giue the water of the same herbe distilled in the middest of Maye to drinke, and it doth the like effect.

To take away the blackenesse of woundes.

TAke a quantitie of Rocket, and take out the iuice, and being mixed with the gall of an Oxe, annoynt therewith, it will cause the place to seeme white.

Against griefes occasioned through rupture, or vnplacing of bones, or in the members.

BOile in water of ỹ rootes of Rocket, and being brayed, make a plaister, and lay it vpon the place, & the intent will follow.

To dissolue the blackenesse of the skin happened through stripes, or other cause, and for to heale the sores of the naturall places of women, and swelling of the breastes.

TAke of the herbe called Craines bill, and distill it in the ewde of Maye, and of the water whiche shall come thereof washe little bagges of linnen cloth, and put them into the woundes three or foure tymes a day. And for the brests, the herbe Asclepiade brayed and layd vpon them, is verie good.

Against all kindes of flixes of bloud, and to heale the hurtes of the bowels and of the bladder.

TAke out the iuice of the herbe called Cauda equina, and beyng mixed with a little iuice of Endiue, giue foure ounces thereof vnto the sicke to drinke euery morning. The like effect is doone by drinking the water of the foresaide hearbe distilled with a Limbecke.

Against the swelling and griefe of a mans yarde.

VVIth the water of the aforesaide herbe distilled throwe a Limbecke, you shall keepe the member beyng often washed with linnen clothes bathed in the same water. And you shall haue your intent.

Against the Kings euill.

TAke of liquide Pitche, of ware, of vyne of children, and of meale of Barly, of eche as muche as you please: mire them togither

togither, and putting therevnto a little oyle Oliue, laye thereof many tymes vpon the griefe.

Against putrified gummes.

TAke and boyle Isope in water, with the whiche washe the gummes, and they will be whole.

To take away the putrifaction of wounds.

TAke of the iuice taken out of the rootes of Incensaria, and mixe it with Turpentine and waxe, and hauing made an oyntment, laye it vpon the wounds, & you shall see the successe.

Against vicious humors, which are caused of the itch, or like effectes betwene the flesh and the skin.

TAke of Alchimillia, of Camomill flowers, and of the herbe Iaccea of eche one handfull: boyle them in good wine, of the whiche giue to drinke foure ounces eight mornings continually fastyng, in which space let the diseased washe the infected parts twice, and he shall be whole.

To heale wounds quicklie.

TAke of the toppes of the leaues called Coltes foote, and annoynt them with Hony, and lay them vpon the wound, and as soone as they be drie, put on other freshe ones. And continuyng so three daies, you shall see a good successe.

To heale that kinde of breaking out that is like vnto a Leprosie.

TAke of the iuice of Lapathum acutum, or of Sorell, mixe it with oyle of Nuts, and Turpentine, of eche like quantitie, then boyle it and straine it thorow a linnen cloth, and put therevnto of Tartar in pouder the thirde part of one of the foresaid partes, and make an oyntment, with which annoint the griefe, and it will doe the effect.

Tartar signifieth dried leies of wine, in English is called Argil, whereof be .ij. sortes, white and red.

To heale broken bowels of children.

TAke of water of Lentils, and take out the iuice, and washe therein little bagges of linnen cloth, and laye them vpon the

rupture: putting first the bowell into his place, and by drinking after it the powder of Alchimilla certaine daies, he shalbe whole.

Against pimples or knobbes of the legges, and naturall places of women, with redneſſe and burning.

TAke in May the leaues and ſtalkes of Louage, and beyng brayed, diſtill it in a Limbecke, and with the water waſhe peeces of linnen cloth, and lay them vpon the infected partes.

To remedie the gallynges of the feete and cankers.

TAke of the fruite of Liguſtrũ, braie it, and take out the iuice, with the whiche waſhe the ſores, and thei wil be whole. The water of the flowers of theſame fruite diſtilled, and applied vnto Cankers, worketh a marueilous effecte.

To heale old ſores.

TAke of the iuice of the leaues of white Lillies, with a little vinegar and Honie, vnto the quantitie of the iuice, and beeyng boiled, laie thereof on the ſores.

To remedie a blit or blaſt, and to heale Cankers.

TAke of Lunaria, and of Pimpernell, of eche like quantitie, take out the iuice, and waſhe therewith the infected partes, and thei will be whole.

To cauſe nailes that be ſcaly to fall awaie.

TAke of the ſeedes of wilde Mintes, of Linſeedes of eche like quantitie: braie them, and mixe them with Honie, and laye thereof oftentimes vpon the naile, and you ſhalle ſe the ſucceſſe.

A remedie againſt infection of the lunges, and the Ptiſick.

TAke of the leaues and ſeedes of marſh Mallowes, and boile them in milke or wine: of the whiche giue the ſicke to drinke euery morning, and he will be whole.

To heale the ſores of the mouthe, and throte.

TAke of the leaues of marſhe Mallowes, and boile them in wine and honie, puttyng thereunto roche Allum, and beyng

strained, let it stande to coole, and with that decoction cause the diseased to washe his mouthe and his throte oftentymes, and it will heale hym.

To heale the Ringwormes, Cornes, and sores of the feete.

TAke liquid Allum, and boile it in honie, and with that anoint the foresaied griefes, and it will heale them. Also the water of Honie distilled, healeth and mundifieth the woundes, beyng laied vnto them with peeces of linnen clothe washed in it.

Against the flixe of the bloud of Emerodes, and sores of the priuie members.

TAke of Melilot, of Fenegreke, and of Linseedes, of eche like quantitie, bray them and mixe them with the white of an Egge, and make a plaister, and laie it vpon the sore.

Against the putrifaction of the gummes, and sores of the mouthe.

TAke of the leaues of Mintes, and boile them in wine, and a little vinegar, let it coole, and with the decoction washe well your mouthe, and it will helpe the teeth, purge the corruption of the gummes, and make a sweete breathe.

Against blites and waterie scabbes, that are in the heades of children.

TAke of the iuice of Mintes, and put therevnto of Brimstone and vinegar well mixed together, and with a feather dipped in the saied liniement, anoint the grief.

Against woundes and all putrified old sores.

TAke of Milfollie, and of Sanicola, boile them in water, and straine them through a linnen clothe, and with the decoction mixe the meale of Fenegreke, with like quantitie of the fat of a Goate, and halfe as muche oile Olive, dissolue them at the fire, and puttyng waxe thereunto, make an ointment.

Against colericall impostumations, as blites and blastes, and suche like.

TAke of the flowers of water Lillies, of Roses and of violets boile thē in wine of Pomegranates, vntill the wine be consumed, and of the herbes beyng brayed and cold, laie vpon the sore.

To remedie the griefes of the bowels, and watrie ruptures.

TAke water Lillie flowers when thei are ripe and perfit, and distill them in Balneo Mariæ, and of the water giue the sicke to drinke, twoo ounces thereof morning and euening, by the space of tenne or twelue daies, and it will heale hym.

Against the griefes of the ioyntes.

TAke of Reisins and mundifie them from the kirnelles, and braie the polpe with the leaues of grene Rewe, and applie it vnto the euill.

To heale the broken bowels of children.

TAke of Paritorie, of Cinquefoile, of Camomill, of Germander, of eche one handfull: boile thē in water, with the whiche make a bath for the child, & bath him therin three howers a daie, by the space of iij. daies, & let him drink in the bath half an ounce of Perfoliatō, & beyng come out of the bath, let hym be anointed with this ointment. Take of oile of Camomill one ounce and a half, of the seedes of Perfoliatō in pouder two ounces, put therunto of ware, and make an ointment, of the whiche annointyng the child by the space of eight daies, you shal haue good successe.

To heale the scorchings made with fire, and frettyng sores.

TAke Perforata, and beyng brayed, put it vpon the burnynges and sore, and you shall haue your intent.

To remedie the hurtes of the scull.

TAke of the iuice of Pimpernell, and washe therein peeces of linnen clothe, and put them oftentymes vpon the hurte, and it will be quickly healed.

To heale corsiue hurtes called commonly the Wolfe.

TAke of the leaues of Plantine one handfull, of Pomgranate flowers, of the huttes of Ciperus, of the wood and fruite of

Balme,

Balme, of Allum zuccarino, of eche one ounce: of Mummia half an ounce, boile them together in Plantine water, and in th'ende of the decoctiõ put vnto it of Camphora one dramme, and with the decoction washe the griefe. It helpeth likewise to washe the sore with the water of Radishes.

Against woundes and ruptures of the naturall places of women, and to stop the flix of bleedyng of the nose.

DIstil in a Limbeck in June, the rootes of Leekes, and in the water distilled washe peeces of linnen clothe, and put them vppon the sore. Washe likewise Bombace in it, and put it into the nose, and it will stop the course of the bloud.

For to heale one that falleth from some high place.

TAke of Tansey, of wilde Tansey, and boile it in water and Salt, and giue vnto the sicke to drinke of the decoction, and you shall see a good successe.

To stop the bloud of the Matrix, and of the vrine, and of woundes, and to heale the blacke pimples or wheales in the legges.

IN the midst of Maie distill through a Limbecke the leaues of an Oke, and of the water giue sixe ounces vnto the sicke to drinke, & he shalbe healed of the said griefes, and if in the said water you wet the towe of Hẽpe, or peeces of linnen, and wash the pimples or red legges inflamed, the medicine wil be effectuous

To stop the bledyng of woundes.

TAke of the doung of Pecockes, and dissolue it with water of Sage distilled when it hath flowers, puttyng therevnto a little Muske, and dippyng a little Bombace in the said mixture binde it vpon the wounde.

Against the flixe of the bloud of the Emerodes.

BRaie Scabious and put it vpon the Emerodes, and it wil do the effect: or els boile the foresaid herbe with ỹ rootes of Taxus barbatus, and let the patient receiue the fume from beneath.

Against

Against the Hemerodes and crestie swellings of the fundiment, and the redneſſe of the face.

TAke of the iuice of blinde Nettles, and annoynt the places, and you shall haue your intent. Bath also the crestie impoſtumations of the fundiment with peeces of linnen cloth dipped in the iuice or in the water distilled of the sayde herbe, and they will be healed. And so likewise a red face.

Against spitting of bloud.

TAke and boyle wilde Time in Vinegar and Hony, and giue the diseased foure ounces of the decoction to drinke euerie daye: or else take the iuice of the sayde herbe, and beyng mixed with Vinegar, cause the sicke to drinke halfe an ounce thereof, and it will heale hym.

Against the ruptures of the feete and of the handes occasioned through the French diseaſe.

TAke a Squill, deuide it and boyle it in olde oyle vntill it bee tender, then braye it in a Morter vntill it be brought to the forme of an ointment, with the whiche annoynt the ruptures.

Against the burnings of fire.

BAthe oftentimes in the daye the place of the burnyng with peeces of linnen cloth dipped in water of Taxus Barbatus distilled through a Limbecke: or else with Barbers Lie, and it will be whole. The like effect is done by annoynting it presently with Hony, whiche causeth that the member become not full of bladders, nor grow to be vlcerous.

To heale Eares that auoyde matter.

TAke a quantitie of Turpentine, with the like of oyle, and Hony mixed togither, and put thereof into the eare, and you shall see a maruellous effect.

Against scabbes and itche.

TAke of the leaues & flowers of Taxus barbatus, distill them in a Limbecke, and in the water that shalbe distilled, washe peeces of linnen cloth, & put them often vpon the infected part.

Against

Against the Leprosie.

TAke of Tapsia, of Eleborus niger, of Mustard seedes, of Nigella, of Paritorie, of eche one dramme, of Euphorbium, of Scammonie, of Sandarack, of eche fourtene graines, of Costus, of Coliquintida, of Rewe, of Pandrake, of Staphisagria, of Sal Niter, of eche halfe a scruple: being well mixed, braye them into pouder, and beyng dissolued in vinegar wash the infected place, and you shall see a good successe.

Against itch and swelling of the Hemerodes.

TAke of the leaues & rootes of Tormentill, and being brayed, boile them in vinegar, and therwith wash and emplaister the infected places.

To heale Cankers.

BRay the rootes of Turbit into pouder, and being mixed with Homy, lay it vpon the sores, and you shall haue your intent.

To heale the sores of the naturall places of women.

TAke of Uerueine, and distill it in the ende of June, and with the water that shall be distilled, wash those places, and keepe therein a peece of linnen cloth bathed with the same water.

To heale griefes of the eyes, and to make cleare the sight.

VVAsh the eyes with the foresaid water, and distil of it into them many tymes a day, & you shall see a trim successe.

Against the galdnesse of the feete and other parts of children.

TAke leaues of Semperuiue, and beeing well brayed with the larde of Swine, and oyle of Roses beyng made liquide, straine it thorow a linnen cloth, and the iuice whiche shallbe gotten therof boyle with white wine, and in the ende, put thereunto of Mastick, and of Incense, of eche one dramme: and therewith annoint the places.

To mundifie putrified woundes.

TAke of dead Nettles beaten into fine powder, and of Aristologia, of eche like quantitie: and the thirde part of one of these

of Verderame: mixe them togither with ỳ iuice of the herbe Sanicola, & oyle Oliue, & make a plaister & vse it with good lucke.

Against griefes of the necke through stripes, or other occasions.

TAke of Masticke two ounces and three drammes, of oyle of Roses, and of waxe, of eche one pounde, of the marrowe of an hart one pound, of the fat of Chickens one pound, of the fat of a Gose one pounde, of the grease of a Sow two poundes, of the Mucillage of Fenegreke nine ounces, of Linseedes, and of the iuice of marsh Mallowes as muche more as of them all: of Camomill a little bundell, of Dill seuen little braunches. Bray the Masticke, and being mixed with oyle of Roses, boyle it with a soft fire, and mixe the iuices with the waxe in an other vessell, then straine them all, and put thereunto the Masticke with the oyle of Roses, and mixe them at the fire, putting thereunto the waxe. And beyng taken from the fire, put the oyntment into a vessell of glasse. Whiche you must apply in maner of a plaister.

Panaritio, is a disease which often breedeth in ones fingers.

To remedie the disease Panaritio.

TAke of the leaues of an Oke, and braye them well with Sope, and lay them on the griefe: or else braye marsh Mallowes with Barrowes grease and crummes of bread, and lay therof vpon the euill. It helpeth also to annoynt the place with the filth of the eares. Also it healeth to take Reisons, the kernels taken out and braied with Incense, and layd vpon the griefe.

Against the chaps of the fundiment, and spots in the face.

TAke of the oyle drawen out of the seedes of Bombace, and bath often the place of the fissures therewith. It helpeth likewise the blackenesse and spottes of the face. Also the powder of a dogges head burned and layd thereon, healeth the said griefe.

Against the swellings and sores of the Hemerodes.

TAke of Terebinthe one ounce and a halfe, of Birdlime two scruples, of Tutia of Alexandria three ounces, of Litarge of Siluer, of Cerusse, of Coperous, of eche two ounces, of Plan-

tin

tin ſixe dramines, of olde oyle one pounde, braye thoſe thinges whiche are to be brayed, and then mixe them togither, and with the ſaid mixture annoint the place vntill it be healed.

To remedie the flix of the bloud of the Hemerodes.

TAke the iuice of Leekes and giue thereof vnto the ſicke to drinke: or elſe annoynt the Hemerodes with the fat of a Swan. It helpeth alſo to burne a Spunge not waſhed, and beyng made into pouder, to giue thereof vnto the ſicke to drinke: or elſe to cauſe hym to drinke of the rennet of an Hare or of an Hart in ſtrictiue water.

To heale the ſwellings of a mans yeard.

TAke the fat of the reynes of a ſheepe, and put thereunto the pouder of a Pummace ſtone burned, and of ſalt finely beaten in pouder, and put thereof vpon the ſwolne and ſore member.

To heale deepe ſores in the legges.

TAke the galle of a Swan, of Turpentine, and of Ceruſe as muche as you pleaſe, and beyng wel medled, anoint the place often therewith: or els take the bones of the Jawes of a Swan, or of an Hogge, burne them, and laie of the aſhes vpon the ſore.

Againſt the griefes, ſores, putrifaction and ſtench of the eares.

TAke of the iuice of Rewe, and boile it in the rinde of a Pomgranate, and diſtill thereof into the eares: or els mixe the gall of an Oxe, or of a Gote in a veſſell of earth, and beyng made hot vppon the embers, put thereof into the eares. It helpeth alſo to take the galle of a Goate, mixed with the milke of a Cowe, and put warme into the eares.

To heale chaps in the heades of the breaſtes or teates.

TAke of the ſhell called Blatte Bizantie, and burne it, and mixe the aſhes with Butter, waſhed with Roſe water, and putte thereof vpon the ſore, and in ſhort ſpace it will heale them.

To heale ſores of the legs happened through ſcaldyngs.

TAke of old oile three ounces, of white waxe, and of Ceruse, of eche two ounces, of the fatte of a Weather half an ounce of Minium, of Lye, of eche halfe an ounce, of Sanguis draconis, and of Camphora, of eche three drammes: mixe them all together, and make a Cerote accordyng to arte.

To heale a west growyng on the eye liddes.

TAke drie figges and boyle them in wine and Honie, then braye them well, and put thereunto a little Galbanum, and lay thereof vpon the euill: or else put thereon of Castor dissolued with hony: or of the ashes of a burnt Swallowe mixed with Hony, and he shall haue his intent.

To take away the griefe of the eyes whiche happeneth of a stripe.

TAke the yolke of an Egge, and mixe therwith yuke and oyle of Roses, and closing the eye, laye vpon it a peece of linnen cloth dipped in the same mixture, and it will bee whole: or else wash the eye with the water that proceedeth from greene Willowes when they be cut, and it will worke the like effect.

Against chappings of the lippes, and of the heads of womens brests.

TAke the braine of a Goose, and meddle it with the braynes of an Harte, and annoynt the lippes: or else take of Litarge of Siluer, of Myrrha, of Ginger, of eche as you please: and make thereof powder, and with Virgin wax, Hony, and oyle Oliue, as much as sufficeth, make an oyntment, which will be maruelous. But before you lay on the ointment, washe the lips, with Spettle, and then with a little peece of Linnen clothe, lay the ointment vpon the griefe.

Against chappes vnder the tongue.

TAke Iuke and mixe it with the powder of Hermodactiles, & laie it vpon thē. And in the begimyng take Sal Armoniacke and beate it finely, and laie of the pouder vpon the griefe.

Against a Fistola growyng in a womans breast.

First

FIrst washe it daily with warme wine, wherein hath ben boiled Myrrha, then take of Sarcacolla, and of Aloes of eche as you please, and beeyng brayed, mixe them with Honie, and hauyng made therewith a little bagge, put it into the Fistola. Takyng heede that if it heale not, you put vnto it the gall of an Hē, or of some other creature, and Lies of olde wine, and with this moste certainly you shall haue your purpose.

To remedie the impostumation of a mans yarde, and windinesse of the bottome of the beallie.

AFter you haue dooen the vniuersall regimente of lettyng of bloud, anoint the mēber with Aloes, dissolued in wine. And to driue awaie the ventositie of the beallie, vse to fomentate the place with the water of the decoction of Aristologia rotunda.

Against hot impostumations of the testicles.

TAke of ỳ meale of beanes, of the meale of barly, the leaues of henbane, of eche as you please, braie them & mixe them with the saied meales, and oile of Roses, and laie them vpon the sore,

Against cold impostumations of the testicles.

TAke of the pulpe of Reisins, of the meale of Beanes, and of the pouder of Cummin, meddle them with honie, and make a plaister: or els take wilde Calamint brayed with Leuen, Salt and Butter, & make therof a plaister. It helpeth also to emplaister the place with the meale of white Cicers mixed with hony.

Against the descendyng of the intrailes into the purse of the testicles.

TAke of Acacia, of the nuttes of Cipres, of Marseron, of drie Rewe, of Bate berries, of galles, of gum Arabicke, of eche twentie drammes, braie them and searce them finely. And if he be of a ripe age, make a plaister with the glewe of a fishe dissolued in vinegar. If it bee a child, make the plaister with the Mucillage of Psillium. And let hym drinke wine tempered with the decoction of Cipres nuttes.

To remedie a rupture or breakyng.

TAke of the filyng of Iron, of the heares of an Hare, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of Cipres nuttes three drammes, of Mummia, of Sanguis draconis, of Incense, of eche one dramme. Make Pilles thereof with the iuice of Willifollie: of the which, giue vnto the sicke persone a dramme, or somewhat lesse at a tyme, after his age. And at night when he shall take them, laye vpon the rupture, a plaine peece of Lapis calamitis.

To drawe bloud from the Hemerodes.

TAke a locke of woolland dip it in the iuice of Ciclaminus, and laie it vppon the Hemerodes. It helpeth also to put thereon the iuice of Onions, with the gall of an Oxe.

To stop the flix of the bloud of the Hemerodes.

TAke an Ele, and hauyng taken out the guttes, cut of the hed and taile, and reserue onely the middle part, and beyng well washed braie it, and put it into a possenet well leaded, and let it boile, pressyng it often doune with a spatter, and gather the fatt whiche shall come thereof, with whiche anoint the Hemerodes, and cast vpon them the pouder of Filopendola rootes, but if the Hemerodes doe not appeare, dip a locke into the saied fatt, and sprinkle it with the saied pouder, and put it into the fundimente.

Against rupture of the hands and feete caused through colde.

TAke of the fat of a Beare, and annoint the griefe therewith, or els take sea Crabs and burne them into ashes, and mire therewith Honie, and anoint the sore. It helpeth also to anointe with Honie mired with the hoofe of an Asse burned into Ashes. Sandaracke dried is very good to remedie the same griefe: or els Charabe braied and dissolued with oile of Roses.

Charabe, is the true kind of Amber, whiche serueth for medicines.

To close vp woundes.

LAie vpon the woundes pouder made of the leaues of an oke, and presently thei will be whole: or els take the flowers of Taxis barbatus braied, and laied vpon the sore. It helpeth also to boile the tender toppes of Iuie in wine, and beeyng braied to lay them vpon the wounds in maner of a plaister. Also ꝑ leaues of willowes braied and laied vpon the wounds, doe heale them.

To

To generate flesshe in woundes.

TAke drie Pitche, and make thereof fine pouder, and put it vpon the sore. The like effect doeth the pouder of Incense, or Iuie, giuen by them selues: or the pouder of Polley of the moũtaine, or the leaues of the Pinetree, or of an Elme.

Against brusynges within the flesshe and armes.

TAke and boile Uecches or Orobo in wine, wherin first hath been decocted Saffron, and beyng brayed, vse it as a plaister vppon the stripe or bruse. It auayleth also to annointe the place with oile of Rewbarbe. Or els to laye the leaues and rootes of Enula vpon it, in maner of a plaister.

Against the shrinkyng of sinewes.

TAke salt and Brimstone brayed and being medled with hony lay thereof vpon the griefe: it auaileth also to drinke a dram of the iuice of Gentian tempered with water. Or els to make an imbrocation vpon the place, with the decoction of Sumacke. It remedieth also to make a plaister of meale and honie, and to lay vpon the griefe: or els the pouder of the stones of Reisines mixed with vinegar, and therewith to anoint the place. The like effect is doen to emplaister the diseased place with Rewe well brayed.

Against the hurtes of the sinewes and arteries.

TAke oisters with their hels and bray them, and adde therto of Myrrhe, of Incense, and of Fig dust medled together, and laye thereof vpon the sore. It helpeth also to take and bray the flesshe of grounde Snales, and beyng medled with Figge dust to laye it vpon the hurte.

To heale the prickynges or cuttynges of sinewes.

TAke salte and boile it in oile, puttyng therevnto of Turpentine, & so laye it vpon the rupture, and it will prohibite shrinkyng: or els laye vpon it this plaister followyng. Take of Diaquilon one pounde, of gum Ammoniack halfe a pounde, of Mastick, and of Incense of eche one dramme: of pelowe ware halfe a pounde, and therewith make a plaister. It remedieth also the

swellynges

swellynges of the sinewes, to take the flesh of a Ducke, or the gall of a Wolfe, laied vpon them in maner of a plaister.

Against paine of the sinewes.

BAthe the place with warme Lye, and giue the partie thereof to drinke, and the paine will cease.

To ease the paine of woundes.

TAke of the meale of Lupines, and of Barley, of eche like quantitie, and with warme water or Lye, if it bee in a place of sinewes, make a plaister, and laye it thereon.

Against the superfluous flesh of woundes, and wormes of the same.

LAye vpon it the pouder of Assafetida, and it will take it away: or els take the ashes of burned wooll, and lay it theron. It helpeth also to take the pouder of wilde calamint, or of Scordeon which will consume the flesh, & cause the wormes to die.

To take away the blackenesse of woundes.

TAke of the iuice of Rew, and mixe it with Hony, therewith annoint the place, putting therevnto of the gall of an Oxe. The like effect is done by taking the fat of an Asse and annointing the place therewith: or elles boyle in Hony a peece of freshe Cheese without Salt, and put it vpon the wound.

To remedie the disease Panaritio.

TAke the blossomes of wilde Vines with Nigella, and therewith emplaister the place. It helpeth also to laye vpon it the iuice of Liquerice.

To open the ripe impostumes.

TAke greene Nettle leeues, and Salt, and being brayed together, put it vpon the Impostume. The like is doen by taking the yelowe parte of the dung of a Cocke mixed with the yolke of an Egge and a little Saffron, and laid vpon the Impostume: or els take the roote of Narcissus, and being brayed with Hony and Meale of Orobo, make a plaister and vse it. Also the

dung,

bung of a wood Doue mixed with Weale of Cockle, and boyled with wine, being laid vpon an Impostume, doth open the same.

Against festered cankers.

TAke of Iuke, of Auripigmentum, of quicke Brimstone, and of salt Gemma, of eche like quantitie, dissolue the foresayde thinges in vinegar, and put them into an earthen possenet that is not glased, and close it well that the fume may not go forthe, and boyle it vntill it become ashes, then make powder of it, and wash it with vinegar that is warme, and put of the sayd powder vpon the sore, presently at the quenching. And after, lay of this oyntment vpon the sore. Take of red Pony clarified, of the fat of a Gote, of the lungs of Copper mixed therwith, and so make an oyntment.

To heale sores that are moyst and hard to close.

TAke of the tops of Figtrees, burne them and make ashes thereof, or infuse them in water certaine howres. And being strained, put vnto it freshe ashes, reuuing it in suche sort diuers tymes. And with the said water washe the sayd sore oftentimes a daye, and put of this powder following vpon it. Take of the ashes of Dyster shels two drammes, of Aloes Sicotrine brayed one dramme, and put thereunto of the Ashes of Sea Urchins, and medle it together with Swines greace, and you shall see a good successe. Or put into the wound the flowers or seedes of Dill burned, & they will doe the like. Also it helpeth to take the herbe Virga pastoris, and bray it, and then to put therof into the wound.

Against fretting sores.

TAke of oyle of Radishe rootes, and of Salt, braye them together, and lay them plaister wise vpon the sore.

To heale sore setters.

TAke of waxe, of Cinabri or in powder, and of oyle of Roses as much as shalbe sufficient. Make therof an oyntment. Or else braye Cockle and Brimstone, and mixe them with Vinegar, and make an oyntment. *Cinabrium is that whiche is called Vermilion.*

A verie excellent water for tetters.

TAke of Roch Allum, of Sal niter, of eche one ounce, braye them into pouder, then straine them thorowe a linnen cloth, of quicke siluer one ounce, working it verie nyche with a Pestell. Then put it into a Still of Glasse with a long necke, and heate it at the fire, vntill it begin to boyle, then close well the mouth of the Still, & let it boyle vntill it cease of it selfe. Then take it from the fire, and let it coole, sprinkling it with strong vinegar, after set it vnto the fire againe to boyle, and breaking the vessell take out the pouder within it, and take of the iuice of Celendine purified at the fire, and of strong vinegar, of eche halfe a pounde. Medle all together, and being boyled, distill them through a Felt. And reserue the water to kill tetters. The like effect is done to washe the place of the Ringwormes or tetters in the euening when you go to bedde, with water of Turpentine distilled, with holding at his face a verie fine cloth. In the morning washe it with warme Perslly water, and then with Rose water, and the effect will be marueilous.

Against burnings or sourses of the face, whiche appeare like vnto a Leprosie.

TAke of quick Brimstone one ounce, of Camphire one dramme, of the bones of a Cuttle one ounce, of the marrow of a Calfe two drammes, braye them all seperally by themselues, and medle them in a pounde of Rose water, and take a pound of the water of Lillies, and reserue in the Sunne, stirring it euerie day with a sticke, and therewith anoint the sore.

An other.

TAke of Litarge one ounce, of Camphire and of Ceruce, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of quicke Brimstone one ounce, of Camphire one scruple: of Swines greace that is freshe and strained two ounces, of the iuice of Quinces one ounce, braye those thinges that are to bee brayed by themselues, and then medle them all in a Morter, and keepe it in a Vessell of glasse vntill you will occupy it.

To

To heale sore legges.

TAke of Coltes foote, bray it, and lay it vpon the sores: or els take the iuice of Agrimonie, and washe therein peces of linnen cloth, and put them vpon the sores, and presently you shall see the experience.

To heale legges that are hard, swollen, and sore.

WHen by the vsing of other medicaments the griefe is not healed, make a fumigation vnto the legge with Vermilion and Incense, as they vse to doe vnto the French disease, filling your mouth with wine, and keeping the leg couered, that it may receiue the perfume, and by vsing it so twyce or thrice at the most, it will be whole.

To heale the burnings of fire before the bladder.

WAshe the burnt place often with cold Lye, or els annoint it presently with Hony, but if it be sore, annoint it with Inke, and it will be whole: or els take ashes of the dung of Pigeons burned, and mixed with oyle of Roses & ware, as muche as is sufficient, make thereof an oyntment, & laye it vpon the sores.

To heale one that is fallen from some high place.

TAke cold water and drinke thereof presently: or els take a dramme of the pouder of Bittonie, and drink it with water. It helpeth also to take of Lacca, of Myrrha, of Saffron, of eche two drammes: of Fenegreke, of Castor, of eche halfe a dramme: of Bole Armenick three drams, bray them into pouder, & giue thereof to drinke oftentimes with wine well mixt with water.

To heale one that with a fall hath hurt one of his members.

TAke of Bran, and of Salt wel brayed, and with Hony make a plaister, and put it vpon the sore: or else make pouder of the barke of a Pine tree, and with oyle of Pircels, and ware, make an oyntment.

To preserue a member that is striken, from impostumation.

LAy vpon it Terra sigillata: or else emplaister it with the leaues of Sumack, and you shall haue your intent.

To take away the signes that remaine of blowes or stripes.

ANnoynt the place with the iuice of Radishes, or else with Hony, in whiche is dissolued the seedes of Radishes brayed. It helpeth also to annoynt the place with Hony and Salt medled togither.

To heale brusings of the nayles.

TAke Onions and mire them with the iuice of Barly boyled, and lay thereof vpon the sore: or else bray the seedes of wilde Mintes, and with Hony make a liniment, and if there bee put vnto it Linseedes well brayed, and layd vpon the nailes that bee bruised, they will be whole.

To heale sores proceeding of itch in the naturall places of women.

TAke of the tender leaues of an Oliue tree, and of Iuie, and of a Bremble, and of sweete Ponegranates, braye them well and dissolue them with olde wine, then take a peece of fresh raw flesh, and couer it with the foresayd leaues beyng brayed, and so let hir keepe it hir naturall place one night. In the morning let it be taken out, and wash the place within with the decoction of Mirtels made with wine, and doyng thus, within few daies she will be whole.

Against the sores of the mouth of the Matrix happened in procreation.

TAke hyp Rose leaues brayed, and wash them with wine, and annoint there with a Suppositorie made of the heares of an Hare, & put it into the Matrix, and wash it with a sharp Lotion.

Against burning sores of the Matrix of women with childe.

TAke sweete Almonds brayed, and mire them with the marrow of an Oxe, and boyle them in water, putting thereunto a little meale, and being colde, annoynt the Matrix within therwith. And after washe it with the decoction of Mirtels.

To heale the prickinges of the sinewes.

THe hurtes of the sinewes happen either through stripes, or because thei are pricked, or foined with some sharpe thyng, or

that

that thei are cut with a swoorde or knife, or some suche like instrument, and throughe the sharpe feelyng thereof, thei cause men to incurre into verie greate paines. If therfore the sinewe be pricked or striken, it is necessary to open the place with twoo straite incisions, to th'ende the humor maie issue out, and if the bodie be full of bloud, then must you let the veine bloud, but if it be full of evill humors, it is necessary to purge it, but if there be made no incision, the paine maie bee mitigated, by giuyng issue vnto the putrified matter, by vsyng fomentation vnto the place nigh vnto the pryckyng, with oile of very ripe Olives, that is as hote as maie be suffered: or els laye vpon the place warme Turpentine, in suche persones as are of tender complections, but in strong bodies, and of hard flesshe, laye vppon the place the powder of Euphorbium mixed with old oile: or els take of vinegar iv. ounces, of liquid Pyche one pounde, of Oppoponack two drammes. Dissolue the gum in vinegar, and mixe therewith the Pyche, and lay it vppon the puncture. It helpeth also to take quicke Brimstone with old Leuen, or the iuice of Wormwoorth with the said Leuen laied vpon the sore. Or the dung of a wood Doue, or Serapine, put vpon the puncture. Takyng heede, that if the place of the puncture do not putrifie, to vse this cerote folowyng *videlicet*. Take of old oile one ounce, of Waxe three drammes, of Euphorbium one dram, mixe them and worke therewith. You maie also laye vppon it Propolios by it selfe, and it will muche auaile, and if the sinewes be vexed with inflamation, so that thei putrifie, put vpō them this Cataplasme. Take of Barley meale, and of Beane meale, or of Orobo, and boyle them with Lye, and Oximel, and lay it vpon the inflamed member. If the member be wounded throughe the woounde, it cannot then sustaine the saied medicines because thei are very sharpe. It shalbe necessary therfore to put vpon the woounde Lime that hath ben often tymes washed, and dissolued with a good quantitie of old oile: or els Turpentine of the Firre tree, with the leaues of Centorie the lesser, braied and mixed together: or els put theron the ointment called Tutia simplex, but if the woounde be voloyous, lay the places about it with

old oile that is warme and laye vpon it vncleane woll, or Dyle mixed with vinegar. Bindthe woundes with woll dipped in sodden wine, or els vse these rolles dissolued in sodden wine. Take of Allum ij. dr̃ames, of Frankincense half an ounce, of Myrrha one ounce, of Vitriol two drammes, of the flowers of Pōgranates one ounce and a halfe, of the gall of a Bull fyue drammes, of Aloes one ounce, and make thereof little pastels with wine.

An excellent and precious oyntment to heale the rupture of the scull.

TAke of Oppoponack, of Bdelium, of Ammoniacke, of eche three drams, of the liquor of the Pine tree, of gum Elemi, of eche one ounce, of Olibanum, of Myrrha, of Sarcacolla, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of oile of Roses fower ounces, of ware two ounces. First dissolue the gummes with vinegar, and straine them: in the ende mire with them the other thynges finely made in powder, and make thereof an ointment.

To mollifie hardnesse.

TAke of the residence of Oleum Irinum, oile of white Lillies, oile of Sisamine, oile of sweete Almondes, of eche one ounce, of Saffron in powder one dramme, of the grease of a Badger one ounce, of white ware two ounces, of the liquor of the Pine tree fower ounces. Make a Cerote according vnto arte.

A moste precious oyle to heale a wounde in xxiiij. houres.

TAke of the flowers of S. Thōs wort, of the flowers of Rosemarie, of eche one handfull, put them together into a glasse, and fill it with perfite oile, and close well the mouth of the glasse that no aire go out, then let it stande in the Sunne, the space of three daies, and in cleare nightes also. And when the Oile shall haue gotten the colour of the flowers, straine it, and put vnto it of Ginger one dramme, and a little Saffron dissolued in good wine, then set it in the Sunne again the space of eighteene daies, and anoint the woundes with the said oyle, beyng warme twise a daie, and you shall haue your effecte.

Against spittyng of bloud, through rupture of a veine.

TAke of the iuice of Plantine, of the iuice of Pimpernell, and of Bursa pastoris, of eche sixe ounces, of Bolearmenicke one pounde, of gum Arabick burned, and of gum Dragagant of ech one ounce, of Amilum, of Sanguis draconis, of Terra sigilata, of Acatia, of Spodium, of Hipocquistidos, of the beries of Mittels, of eche tenne drammes, of glewe of Parchment made with the iuice of sower grapes two ounces, boile the ioices with the foresaied thynges braied in the ende put them into the Morter, and worke them a good space together, puttyng therunto the whey, and make an ointment thereof to anoint the breast.

To heale sores of the legges.

TAke of the sewet of a weather sixe ounces, of oile of Roses of ech ij. pound, of vinegar eight ounces, of new ware x. ounces of Litarge braied sower ounces, of Turpentine, of Rosin, of ech two ounces, braie altogether in a vessell until the vinegar be cōsumed, alwaies stirring it with a stick, untill it become a cerote.

An other for the same.

TAke of Turpentine thrice washed with Sorell water foure ounces, one rawe yelke of an Egge, mixe them wel, and put hereunto of the iuice of Smallage sower ounces, and boile it untill it come unto the forme of an ointment. Then take of Aristologia, of Gemanele the lesser, of Gentian, of eche two drammes, pouder them and make an ointment.

Against all inflamations of the reynes, and the running of thē.

TAke of oile of Sisamine, of violettes, and of Roses of ech one ounce and a half, of Ceruce, of Olibanum, and of Mastick, of eche one dram, of Camphire one Scruple, of the meale of Amilum, x. drammes, of Rose water one ounce, of whites of egges xij. of white ware v. ounces, of Bolearmenick x. drams: dissolue the ware with the oiles, & when it is cold mixe the other thyngs that are in pouder, and make an ointment to anoint the raines.

To heale sores that are inflamed.

Take

TAke of burnt lead one pound, of Litarge braied one ounce, of Ceruce washed half an ounce, of vinegar, of honie of Roses, of eche one ounce, of oile of Roses three ounces, of the yolkes of rawe egges three, make an ointment in the morter and vse it.

Against stripes or brusynges.

TAke of the rootes of Consolida the greater and lesser one pounde, of the meale of Beaues fower ounces, of Camomil and of Melilot of eche two ounces, of butter three ounces, of the iuice of wormwood & of Comin, of eche one ounce, boile the rotes vntill thei be tender, then put vnto them the other thinges, & braie them well and make a plaister, and laie it vpon the sore.

To heale the Panaritio, and euery other griefe whiche happeneth vnto the endes of the fingars.

TAke of oile of Masticke, of oile Oliue, of eche two ounces, of Antimonie one dramme, of Ceruce washed, of Lead burned, of Tutia preperate, of eche halfe a dramme, of white waxe one ounce, of white Turpentine of the Pinetree washed thrice with white wine one ounce. Dissolue the waxe with the oile and Turpentine, and then put vnto them the other thynges that are in pouder, and make an ointment.

To heale the scurfe or scales in the head, bearde, or browes

TAke of the leaues of an Elme when they bee tender, braie them, and with a presse get out the iuice, with the which anointe the sore, and it will be whole for certaintie.

To remedie the scortications of children through occasion of vrine, or of some other sharpe humor.

TAke of Litarge braied one ounce, of oile of Violets iii. ounces, of the whites of Egges one, of the iuice of Plantin, and of Semperuiue the lesser, of eche fixe drammes. Make an ointement and stirre it well in the morter, and anoint cold all the greues that come of heate, as rawnesse of skin, and suche other.

To remedie the running of the reynes occasioned of a sharpe cause, and to heale the scortications whiche they make.

TAke of the iuice of Virga pastoris, of the iuice of Plantin, and of the iuice of Comfetie, of eche two ounces, of Camphire

one

one dram, iij. whites of eggs: of the male of Amidū two ounces of Ceruce one ounce, of litarge half an ounce, of Incense prepared with rose water sixe ounces, make an ointment in a morter of Lead, and beyng cold annoint the yard vnder the string.

To remedie spots and markes, and to take away all superfluous growing of flesh in any parte of the bodie.

TAke of the rootes of wild Cucumber, of white Nyll, of the rootes of Coliquintida, of eche one ounce, of Ceruce, of Litarge, of Tartar, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of the rootes of Canes that are greene, of Serapine, of Pigeons dung, of eche two scruples, of oyle of Sisamine, of oyle of wheate, and of Juniper, of ech one ounce and a halfe, of white waxe two ounces, of the iuice of Orenges foure ounces, of the whites of Egges one, of Camphire one dram. Braye the rootes and boyle them with the oyles vntil they be almost tender, & then straine them. Then take the iuice of Orenges, and the Camphire, with the white of the Egge, and mixe well these three thinges togither, then put the waxe into the said oyle, and when it is dissolued, let it stand to coole, and in the ende meddle them altogither, brayeng those thinges that are to be brayed, and make an oyntment, with the whiche annoynt the place warme, and it will doe the effect.

To heale sores of the brests.

TAke of Hony sixe ounces of the meale of Barlie one ounce and a halfe, of the yolkes of rawe Egges two, of Myrrha, of Sarcacolla, of drie Roses, of eche one dramme, boyle the meale with Hony, then put vnto it the other things in pouder, & vse it.

To make oyle of Balme, whiche hath these vertues following.

TAke of cleere Turpentine one pounde, of white Incense foure ounces, of Gum Elemi sixe ounces, of Baye berries foure ounces, of Mastick, of Galingale, of Cinamond, of Cloues, of Nutmegs, of Cubebes, of eche one ounce: bray the foresaide things grossely, and mixe them with Turpentine, and put them all into a Stillatorie of Glasse with the receiuer, and distill

them with a little fire, there will come forth the first water, and the seconde of much value called Balme waters, in the ende will come forthe the moste perfect called Balme. This oyle healeth woũdes, especially those of the sinewes, the Canker, Fistolaes, Leprosie, and the disease called Noli me tangere, in touching the place twice a day with the saide oyle. It healeth a Carbuncle or Botch, and all kinde of poyson. And beyng put into woundes, it bringeth out broken bones, and healeth ruptures, and annoyntyng the temples therewith, it helpeth the memorie.

To heale wounds of the legges happened of scaldings.

TAke of oyle Olive three ounces, of white Waxe, and of Ceruse, of ech two ounces, of the sewet of a Wether one ounce and a halfe, of Minium, of Lie, of eche halfe an ounce, of Sanguis draconis, and of Camphire, of ech three drammes, meddle them all together, and make an oyntment, and laye it vpon the sore.

To close vp woundes.

TAke of oyle of roses, of greene oyle Olive, of ech fire drams. of oyle of Mirtils, of Vnguentum populeonis, of eche three ounces, of Plantine leaues, of Solatrum, of ech two handfulles, bray the herbe and mixe euery thing togither, stirring them wel euery day, in the ende straine them throgow a Boulter or linnen cloth, and put vnto the straynyng, of mare foure ounces, and dissolue it at the fire, stirring it with the Spatter, and while it is warme, put therunto of Litarge of Gold and siluer, fire ounces, of Bzasse burned three drams, of Ceruse two ounces, of Camphire one dramme, of Tutia prepared two drammes, of burnt Lead fire drams. Worke them in a Morter of Lead the space of two hawres, and make an oyntmẽt, vsing it with good successe.

To heale sores which through drie distemperature of those parts cannot be healed.

TAke of Barlie water fire ounces, of Mallowe leaues bouled in water two ounces, of meale of wheate halfe an ounce, of the pulpe of Almondes brayed twoo ounces, of clarified Hony

one ounce, of Saffron halfe a scruple, of Swines grease a little. Braye them all and make a Plaister, then take of oyle Oliue twoo ounces, of Turpentine halfe an ounce, of Waxe as muche as sufficeth, make a liniment: first put of the liniment into the sore, with peeces of linnen cloth, and vpon that put the plaister, and within short space you shall haue your intent.

To remedie dolorous sores of the ioynts.

TAke of oile drawen out of waxe by Alcumistrie, and of oile of yellowe waxe, and put thereof into the sore, and it wil worke a marueilous effecte: or els put about the sore, cloutes dipped in oile of Brimstone boiled, and it will doe the effect.

To remedie brusings and sores happened of stripes, or otherwise.

TAke of Turpentine washed sixe ounces, of white waxe fiue ounces, of Mastick twoo ounces, of Vernishe, of Sarcacol, of Rosen, of eche one ounce, braie those thynges that are to be brayed, and hauing made pouder, dissolue the Turpentine with the waxe, and put thereto the pouders, and make an ointment.

To heale the hardnesse of the scete.

TAke of the Mucillage of marsh Mallowe seedes, of the Mucillage of Colewort seede, or Cabishes, of eche one ounce, of the fatte of a man, of the fatte of a Beare, and of a Greye, and of freshe Butter, of eche halfe an ounce, of waxe as muche as sufficeth, make a soft ointment and anoint the knobbes.

To remedie dolorous sores happened through colde distemperature.

TAke of Turpentine two pound, of Brickes or boiled stones sixe ounces, of Mastick, of Storax, of eche one ounce. Burne the brickes and queuche them in oile, and beyng braied, mixe them with the other thynges, and distill them by a Limbeck, the firste liquor that commeth forthe will be water, the seconde and third will be oile apte to heale suche sores: or els vse in this case oile of Turpentine by it self, and it will make a very happie operation.

To take awaie superfluous fleshe whiche groweth in woundes.

THE intente of the Phisition is to drie it vp with Medicines, whiche doe not fret, as with Tutia, Antimonie, Galles, or barke of Incense, these said mettalles beyng washed and decocted, bathe first the flesshe with this decoction, and then you maie applie them vnto it. Take of Incense, of Mastick, of eche one dramme, of Rose leaues, of Mirtilles, of Rewe, of eche halfe an ounce, of Sage halfe a handfull, of roche Allum one dram, boile them in water and washe the flesshe therewith, and then put on the powder aboue written: and if you cannot drie it with the said remedies; take of water of Plantine, of Roses, and of Nightshade, of eche fower ounces, of Opium one scruple, of crummes of bread two ounces, of Argentum Solimatum fower scruples, worke the sublimate well vppon a marble, then mixe altogether, and boile them vntill halfe the water bee consumed, then straine it through a grosse linnen clothe, and put the threde or bagges, and lockes into the saied water, boilyng them a little, and then expresse it somewhat, and reserue it to put vpon superfluous flesshe that groweth, vntill it be consumed.

To heale sores that happen thorow wormes.

TAke of Ceruse, of Polij montani, of eche halfe an ounce, of liquid ship Pitche, asmuche as sufficeth, mixe altogether in a morter, and make a liniment, considering that if the wormes be generate through the euill habite of the bodie, you must vse vniuersall medicines to consume the superfluous humiditie, as by lettyng of bloud, and by drinking water of Gualcum, and vppon the sore put Vnguentum Rosatum with precipitate, or Vnguentum Apostolorum.

To heale sores happened of broken bones.

TAke and braie the rootes of Dog Fenell dried, and makyng powder therof, put it into the sore. Like wise ye rootes of Ireos, of Aristologia rotunda made to powder doeth helpe them: or els take Oppoponack with water of Sulphur, and touche the broken bone therewith, and it will sequestrate it, and cause the bone to come forthe.

To remedie the gummes of the French disease.

Take

TAke of the rootes of wilde Cucũbers, of the rootes of Ireos, boile them vntill thei be tender, of the which take one pound. Then take of Ammoniack, of Serapine, and of Galbanũ, of eche twoo ounces, of Storax liquida one ounce and a halfe: of the fatt of a Beare, of butter, of ech one ounce, of quick ſilver not extinct twoo ounces, make a plaiſter, and put it vpon the gummes.

To kill wormes in children.

TAke of red Coꝛall, of the meale of Lupines, of the hoꝛne of an Hart burned, of Nigella, of eche one ſcruple, of oile of Roſes, of oile of Woꝛmewood, of eche one ounce. Put them all into an Oꝛenge, beyng made hollowe at the toppe, and boile them in hote embers: then expꝛeſſe it, with the whiche expꝛeſſion anointe the ſtomacke and nauill of the child, and put vpon it the rinde of the Oꝛenge roſted, and you ſhall ſee the effecte.

Another for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of Aloes Cicotrine, of the rootes of white Diptamus, of Gentian, of Woꝛmeſeede, of the ſeedes of Purcelan, of eche halfe a dꝛam, of the gall of a Bull halfe an ounce, of Scamonie one ſcruple: bꝛaie them and mixe therewith Butter, with the whiche fill the ſhelles of twoo nuttes, and binde one vpon the ſtomacke, and an other vpon the nauill. It will kill the woꝛmes, and cauſe them to auoide beneath.

A verie precious water for diuers infirmities,

TAke of Cloues, of Nutmegs, of Ginger, of Mates, of Setwell, of Galingale, of long Peper, and of round, of the ſpꝛigges of Iuniper, of the rindes of Ceder apples, and of Oꝛenges, of Sage, of Baſill, of Roſemarie, of Margerome, of Mintes, of Batheries, of Pulegium, of Gentian, of Calamint, of Elder flowers, of white Roſes and red, of Spike, of Lignum Aloes, of Cubebes, of Cardemomes, of Cinamonde, of Camepitios, of Graines, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Maſtick, of Olibanum, of Aloes Epatici, of the Figges, of Reiſins, of the ſeedes and leaues of Dill, of the ſeedes of Artemeſia, of Dates without ſtones, of ſweete Almondes, of Pinekirnels of eche one ounce, of honie the weight of them all. Bꝛaie them and mixe them with Aqua

vitæ thyſe the quantitie of all the reſidewe, and put them into a Still well luted, and let them infuſe the ſpace of two dales, and put vnto it the Recipiente, and lute it well, puttyng it vnto the fire: then chaunge the Recipient after ye haue drawen the firſte and ſeconde water, whiche haue one ſelfe vertue, that is, to heale the woundes being applied vnto thē with peeces of linnen cloth, thei heale alſo the Cankers, the Fiſtolaes, Carbuncles, and the diſeaſe called Noli me tangere. And puttyng a drop thereof into ſore eyes, within the ſpace of nine dales it healeth them. And a drop beyng dronke with white wine, healeth the diſeaſe of the reines: it helpeth alſo the Hemerodes, waſhyng them with the ſaied water. It helpeth the griefes of the Matrix by drinkyng two dramnes in drothe, waſhyng with the ſaied all the places that are ſore through any cold cauſe, and contraction of the ſinewes, and it healeth all cold infirmities. The thirde water that ſhalbe drawen, will be of a red colour, and therof ſhall be miniſtred continually the ſpace of halfe a ſponefull at a tyme. It helpeth Leprolies, Dropſies, Stitſickes, and the cold goute.

An oyle like vnto Balme, very profitable for diuers ſores.

TAke of cleere Turpentine .iii. pound, of Incenſe, of Lignum Aloes, of eche three dramnes, of Maſtick, of Cloues, of Galingale, of Cinamond, of Nutmegs, of Cubebes, of Gum Elemi, of eche two dramnes, braye thoſe thinges that are to bee brayed, and put them into a Still of Glaſſe, and let it ſettle the ſpace of fiue or ſixe dayes. Then diſtill it vpon the embers, firſt with a ſoft fire, then encreaſe the fire ſo much that all the things be diſtilled. And taking it out put it once againe to diſtill in another Stillitorie, cauſing it to ſtande in infuſion, and hauyng ſet the Still in Balneo Marie, you ſhall diſtill three liquors: the firſt will be a cleere water, and will ſwimme vpperniolt: the ſeconde liquor will bee an oyle through more diſtillation, and putting thereto a ſufficient quantitie of fire, you ſhall get out the thirde oyle. The ſayd oyle with annoynting, helpeth ſore ſinewes, and by annoynting Cankers and Fiſtolaes therewith, it helpeth

them

them verie muche, and with touching the sores, it causes them to close vp. It helpeth the Leprosie, the Carbuncle, and drinking a drop or two in broth or in wine, it healeth the passions of the Matrix, and all inwarde griefes, it draweth out perished bones, being put into the woundes, it healeth them, and annointyng the temples, it maketh a good memorie.

Against superfluous winde in the left side called in Italian Melancholia mirachiale, and the disease called Sincope.

Sincope signifieth swounding.

TAke of red Roses three ounces, of Ciperus two drams and a halfe, of Cloues, of Mallick, of Spikenard, of Asarabecca, of ech one dramme, of Maces, of Cardamomes, of Nutmegs, of eche halfe a dramme, braie euery thing, and put thereto of Myrobolanes Emblici halfe a pounde, boyle all togither, in four poundes and a halfe of water, vntill two partes be consumed, then straine it, and put thereunto of Hony halfe a pounde, and boile it by decoction, and in the ende put in the peeces, and make a lectuarie: of the which giue vnto the sick two drams at a time.

To preserue from the pestilence.

TAke two Egges, & make a hole vpon the top of ech of them, then take out the whites, and put into them so much whole Saffron, as they may be filled vnto the middle, and let them bee couered with other halfe shelles of Egges put vpon them, then let them boyle vppon the fire vntill they become red, then braye them with all the shelles, and put thereunto of white Diptamus, of Tormentill, of eche three drammes, of vomiting Nuts one dramme and a halfe, of the seedes of Rocket the quantitie of the beaten Egges. Braie them all once agayne, and put thereunto of good Triacle the weight of all the receit except the Egges, and make a Lectuarie. Of the whiche, giue two drammes in the morning when the patient riseth, before he goe to labor.

A Ceare cloth for sore and swollen legges.

TAke of Camphire one ounce, of Minium, of Litarge, of eche two poundes, of burnt Lead one pounde, of Turia sixe ounces, of oyle Olive, of oyle of Roses, of eche fiue poundes, of

Aqua

Aqua vitæ fiue ounces, of ware as muche more. Set the oyles vnto the fire, and beyng warme, put vnto them the Litarge, the Minium and the Lead, and worke it with a Spatter, vntill it become vnto the heigth of ware, and in the end put in the Aqua vitæ and the Ware, and boyle them, putting in laste of all the Camphire, and hauing made a Cere cloth, vse to keepe it vpon the sore, and you shall see a maruelous effect.

To remedie the commotion of the brayne through falling from some high place, or through other occasions and cuttes, when through the blowes men lose their speach.

TAke of red Roses, of the leaues and fruite of Pirtelles, of Pomegranate flowers, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Gallia Muschata, of Lignum Aloes, of eche one dramme, of Meale of Barlie, three ounces, boyle them in red wine, and Rose water, as muche as sufficeth, and in the ende put thereunto one graine of Muske, and make a plaister to lay vpon the head, cutting first awaie the heares with a sharpe Razor.

To remedie the fallyng sickenesse in children.

TAke of greene Smiraldes, of red Coral, and of the seedes of Pionie, of eche three drammes, of Storax calamite, of Rosemarie flowers, of Bittonie, of Cobwebbes, of eche one dramme of Iuie beries halfe a dramme, braie them, and incorporate the with the gum of an Oke, and make a plaister, and put it vppon the cloasure of children, and cause it to bee kept thereon vntill it fall away of it selfe.

To heale the euill habite, and to cure them that haue the splene.

TAke of the filing of Steele preperate in vinegar fiue drams, of Citracke, and of gum Ammoniack, of eche halfe an ounce, of sirop of Bisantius as much as sufficeth, make a lectuarie, of the which, take halfe a spoonefull at a time fasting.

A preseruatiue against the pestilence.

TAke of Saffron, of Setwell, of Tormentill, of Diptamus, of eche one ounce, of Triacle, of Mithridate, of Sugar, of Bu-

glosse,

glosse, of ech viii. drammes, with the sirupe of ꝑ pilles of Pomecitrons make a lectuarie. Of the whiche giue to preserue the party, according to his age. Because if he be aboue the age of xv. yeres, giue him twoo drammes in the morning before meat with white wine, and after it, giue hym to mastice Coriander seedes. If he be of the age of xiiii. yeres, giue hym a dramme and a half. And being vnder the age of. viii. yeres, giue hun a dam, & when he goeth out of the house, let hym holde in his mouthe a little of the saied lectuarie. In curyng the Plague, the forsaied confection must be giuen, as sone as he feeleth hym self to haue the Ague, within the space of xxiiii. howers with the water of Sumak the quantitie aforesaied, according vnto age. It helpeth also all cold infirmities or grieses, ministred with wine, or with Aqua vitæ, hauyng firste made the vniuersall remedies, as purgyng, lettyng of bloud, and suche like.

To remedie the discending of a Catarre through coldnesse of stomack.

TAke of red Rose leaues one dram, of Spikenarde, of Spica Celtica, of eche halfe a dram, of chosen Cinamond, of Maces of Nutmegs, of eche one dram, of Mastick, of very perfite Turpentine, of eche two scruples, of clarified honie asmuche as sufficeth, bray thē and mixe euery thing, and make therof a lectuary.

To remedie the Kinges euill.

TAke Vitriol and put it vpō the coles, and let it boyle and cast spume so long, that it become red: then braie it, and put it to dissolue in Aqua vitæ, and beyng taken out, let it drie, and thus doe three tymes: in thende put it into a fine peece of linnen cloth and let it hang in a moist place, with a potinger or some other recipient vnder it, for it will cast oile like vnto oile of Tartar. Take asmuche of the saied oile, as of Aqua vitæ, and bathyng therin a sponge, bind it vpon the sore, and in short space it will breake it.

To heale many infirmities with oyle of Sulphur.

TAke and giue twoo droppes of oile of Sulpher to drinke, in the decoction of Pionie and Betonie, the quantitie of iii. ounces, it will heale the fallyng sickenesse. If there be giuē of the said

oile to drinke in a little quantitie of Wormwood water, it will cause the appetite to come againe. Thei shalbe healed of Agues whiche in the beginnyng of their fittes drinke of this oile with the decoction of Rosemarie, and of Wormwood. Take & boile of the leaues of Germander dried in wine, and of Pimpernell, and mixe therewith the rootes of Compherie the greater, of S. Jhons wort, of Mirtels, of Centarie, of Calamus Aromaticus dried, and washe therein little bagges, and put them into the woundes, and you shall see a marueilous effecte. Take and boile in water a quantitie of Agrimonie, and of Rie, and of the decoction giue twoo ounces to drinke at once, with a drop of the saied oile: to kill the wormes in children. Take and boile Garlicke in wine, of the whiche cause the pacient to drinke two ounces with a little of the said oile to prouoke vrine. Take and boile a Radish in wine, and put thereto a little of the saied oile, of Triacle, and of Mitridate, and giue it to be drunke, and washe the dolorous place, and it will heale the Plague. Boile of Rosemarie, of Celendine, of the rootes of Calamus aromaticus, of Basill, of Safron, of eche a small quantitie in wine, with the whiche wash the handes, the feete, and the head thrice a daie, it will heale Melancholie, and addyng thereunto a little of the said oile, giue it to be drunke. Likewise the oile beyng drunke with the decoction of Agrimonie, healeth the Ptisick, and giuē with the water of Ireos, and with Honie, it helpeth the dropsie. It conserueth the radical humiditie beyng ministered with Malmesey. And beyng giuen to drinke with water of Margerome, it healeth all the defectes of the head, or with water of Balme, and of Buglosse. And also it healeth the griefes of the head, the disease Vertigine and Scotomia, if the bodie be purged, and then the saied oile be giuen to be drunke with water of white Lillies, it helpeth the Litergia. It prohibiteth dreamyng in sleepe, beyng giuen to drinke with water of Courdes and Poppy. It healeth the Apoplexia giuen with Aqua vitæ, the bodie beeyng firste purged. Beeyng ministered with Fenell water, and of Silet Montanus, it healeth the weakenesse of the sight. Beyng giuen with water of Quinces it

Vertigine, Scotomia, diseases of the head when with dimnesse of sight all thinges seeme to go round.

Litargia is a sore disease of the braines.

it prohibiteth vomit: and with water of Burſa paſtoris, it ſtaieth the vomityng of bloud. Beyng giuen with water of Millifolie, and of Taxus Barbatus, it helpeth the Hemerodes, and other defectes of thoſe places. Giue to drinke with water of Tamerici, it helpeth the Milt. And beyng giuen to drinke with water of Radiſhes, and Sea hembles, it expelleth grauell. In touching putrified ſores therewith, it healeth them. And likewiſe anointyng that part of the head whiche aketh, therewith, and giuyng therof to drinke after and before meate with Malmeſie, or ſome other Capitall water, it cauſeth the paine to ceaſe.

To heale ſcaly or rough hãds hapned through the frẽch diſeſe.

TAke of Vitriol Romanum twoo drammes, of quicke ſiluer one dramme, mortifie the quicke ſiluer with ſpettle, and beyng well ſtirred in the morter, anointe the palmes of the handes, and being anointed with the ſaid ointment, anoint thẽ after with vnguentum Roſatum of Meſue, & the diſeaſe wilbe healed

Another for the ſame.

TAke of Cloues twoo ounces, of Cinamonde almuche more, of leaues of Nettles one handfull, put them into a veſſell full of water to boile, vntill the fowerth part be cõſumed, and beyng taken frõ the fire make a fomentation, couerynge the ſores with a linnen clothe, and receiuyng the fume vnto your palmes, as hote as you can abide it, by the ſpace of halfe an hower, that is in the mornyng when you riſe, and at euenyng whẽ you go to bed, and in doyng ſo the ſpace of xv. or xx. daies you ſhalbe whole.

Againſt Melancholie.

TAke of Lignum Aloes, of Cloues, of Cardamomes, of Spica Celtica, of eche twoo drammes, of Borage flowers, of Bugloſſe, of Roſes, of eche twoo drammes, of roſted nuttes twoo drammes, of leaues of Sene, of ſweete Almondes, of Iuiubes, of eche one ounce, of Lapis Armenia preparated three drams, of Annis ſeedes, of Fenell ſeedes, of eche two oũces, of Safron twoo ſcruples, of the bone of an Hartes harte, of Doronoce, of Setwell, of Iacintes, of Smiraldes, of Saphires, of Baſill ſeedes, of eche one ſcruple, of Margarites preparated two drams:

Doronici, is a Roote brought out of Mauritania good for the ſtomacke.

make a lectuarie with Honie of Violettes boiled, as muche as ſufficeth, and decocte it with the iuice of Germander, of Iuie, and of Bugloſſe, of eche one ounce and a halfe, vntill the iuice be conſumed. Of whiche confection take a dramme and a halfe in a little white ſweete wine aromatized, Morning and Euening, twoo howers before meate.

To mitigate the paines of the French diſeaſe in any member.

TAke of oyle of Camomill, of oyle of Dill, and Roſes of eche one ounce, of Greppola, of Ceruce, of Litarge, of eche one ounce, of quicke ſiluer extint with ſpettle half an ounce, of waxe as muche as ſufficeth, meddle all togither, and make an ointment, with the which being colde, annoint the payned member, and you ſhall haue a happie remedie.

To remedie the milt that is hardened.

TAke of Gum Ammoniack, of Aſſarum, of the ſeedes of Agnus caſtus, of Rewe, of Citrack, of Calamus aromaticus, of Iſope, of the flowers of Tamariſcus, of eche one ounce, of the rindes of Capparus rootes, of Nettle ſeedes, of Annis ſeedes, of Smalledge, of Cinamond, of eche two drammes, of good hony as much as ſufficeth. Make a lectuarie, of whiche let the diſeaſed take half a ſpoonefull in the morning two houres before meate, and you ſhall haue your intent. Alſo while he taketh the lectuarie, let the milt be annointed, with this vnder written ointment twice a daye faſting. Take oyle of Capers, of oyle of Rew, of Camomill, and of ſweete wine, of eche one pounde, of the rootes of marſh Mallowes, of Mallowes, and of Felce, of eche halfe an ounce. Braye well the rootes, and boyle euery thing, vntill the wine bee conſumed, and put thereunto of the rootes of Rewe well brayed and of ſtrong Vinegar, of eche one pound: boyle them once more, vntill the vinegar be conſumed. And being ſtrained, put thereunto of Oppoponack, of Galbanum, of Bdellium, and of Ammoniack, of eche two ounces. Diſſolue the Gummes in ſtrong vinegar, boyled a little, and with waxe make an oyntment.

Felce is the filthie oyle that is in the flankes or necks of ſheepe.

To

To preſerue from the goute.

TAke of Mirrha, and of Aloes Epatici, of Lignum Aloes, of Cinamond, of Maſtick, of Reubarbe, of eche two ſcruples, of Muſke one graine, of Oximel ſimplex as muche as ſufficeth, make a paſte of pilles, of the whiche, take euery other morning one pill the quantitie of a ſcruple, and you ſhall ſee a maruellous effect.

To heale the face of ſcurfe or ſcabbes.

TAke of Camphire twoo dramnes, of waſhed Ceruce, one ounce, of red Cicers halfe a pounde, of the pulpe of Melons one pound, of the egges of Swallowes tenne, of Margarites two dramnes, of the ſeedes of Bombace three dramnes, of common Salt two dramnes, of the iuice of Limons foure ounces, of the lyes of white wine half an ounce, pouder thoſe things that are to bee poudred, and put them all to be diſſolued in tenne pounde of water of Lapacium acutum the ſpace of twoo dayes, then put them into a Limbecke, and drawe out the water, with the whiche waſhe the face three or four tymes a daye, and it will make it cleane.

Againſt the chappes in the hands through heate of the liuer.

TAke of oyle Oliue, of yelow waxe, of the fat of a Ducke, or of an Hen, of the filth that is in wooll before it be waſhed, of the Mucillage of Quince ſeedes, of Sterche, of Gum Dragant, of eche as muche as you pleaſe, make an oyntment, wherwith annoynt the palmes.

To heale one that is ſtiptick of body.

TAke of white wine three pounds, of the leaues of Sene eight ounces, put them to diſſolue in the ſaide Wine the ſpace of twentie and foure houres, then ſtraine it, and in the ſtraining put vnto it of Corans two pound, of fine Sugar one pounde, boyle it vntill the wine be conſumed, and reſerue the Corans, of the whiche giue the diſeaſed one ounce or a little more to eate before meate, according as he ſhall be bound, and you ſhall ſee a maruelous effect without any grieke.

To heale one that cannot pisse through fleugme.

TAke of the heades or shelles of Egges, out of the whiche Chickins be issued, and bray them finely, giuing a dramme therof to drinke in good white wine, and presently he will make water.

To purge the head by the nose, after the vniuersall purging of the whole body.

TAke of Margerome, of Sage, of eche one dramme, of white Pepper, of Nigella, of Cubebes, of eche twoo scruples, of Cloues, of Nutmegs, of Pellitorie, of eche halfe a dramme, of Turpentine, of waxe as muche as sufficeth. Make as it were a little bagge or tente with a threed fastened vnto it, that you may at your pleasure put it and take it from your nose.

To stop the flix of a Catarre.

TAke of Cloues, of Cinamonde, of Mallicke, of Maces, of Mirrha, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of the fruite of Cipres, of red Coral, of Pomegranate flowers, of eche fire graines, bray them, and with Rosen make a Cerote, and shauing awaye the heares of the closure of the head with a Rasor, laye it thereon certaine dayes, and it will cause a maruellous ease, so that the intemperance of the head proceede not of heate. Because in suche a case the hot spices be taken awaie, and thereon be layd onely Cloues, Rose leaues, Myrtell berries, and suche like.

Against the debilitie of Nature and all other infirmities.

TAke of leaues of Golde a hundred, of Margarites, of Maces, of Agarick, of the flowers of Buglosse, of Borage, of vnwrought silke, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Sage, of Lignum Aloes, of Polipodie, of all the Saunders, of the rootes & seedes of Bionie, of ech half an ounce, of ꝑ iuice of Liquerice one ounce, of choseu Reubarbe, of the pulpe of Pomecitrons, of eche halfe an ounce, of Pistaches, of mundified Pinekernels, of sweete Almondes, of Reisins, of Pennets, of eche fiue ounces, of the flesh of a Capon fire ounces, of the flesh of Partriges one pound, of Triacle, of oile of Turpentine, of eche twoo ounces, of red Ro-

ses

ses xv. drams, of the iuice of Roses, of the coddes of Roses, of eche sixe drams, of the leaues of Sene x. drams, of white Tartar eight drams, of the flowers of Stecados, of Bittonie, of Cinamond, of Doronici, of Folium, and of the rinds of Pomecitrons, of al kindes of Mirobolanes, of red Corall, of the fragmentes of Iacintes, of eche three drams, of Ciperus, of Cardamomes the greater, of Lapis lasuli, and of the stone Armenia prepared, of white Incense, of Margerome, of Mintes, of eche twoo drams, of Balme, of red and white Ben, of Setwall, of eche one dram and a halfe, of Spikenard, of Saffron, of Amber, of Cloues, of Nutmegs, of Galingale, of eche one dramme, of Muske halfe a dram, of Sugar vii. pounde and a halfe, of perfite Aqua vitæ xv. pounde. Dissolue the Margarites, and the Iacintes in the iuice of Limondes, and reserue them in a viall well closed: worke the leaues of gold vpon a Marble with hony, vntil thei become as it were one liquor, thē preserue it also in a viall well closed w̄ puttyng into it a little Aqua vitæ. The other thynges whiche are to be made in pouder, braie them together, and puttyng them into a greate still of Glasse with all the receipt, close it with diligēce, and burie it in Grapes that bee pressed, or in Pigeons dung, or Horse dung by the space of xl. daies, let onely the necke thereof be out vncouered, then distill it accordyng to arte. And kepe the water whiche shalbe distilled in a greate still of Glasse well closed, as a precious thyng and of greate value, because three or fower droppes thereof beyng drunke with wine, healeth all colde infirmities, aswell within the bodie as without. If the infirmities procead of a hote cause, beyng giuen with Endiue water to drinke, it healeth all griefes. And giuyng sixe drops thereof with swete wine, it restoreth the defect or want of nature, It helpeth marueilously the Plague, for drinkyng thereof euery mornyng whē you go out of the house fiue or sixe drops with a little strōg wine, and washyng your handes, nose, and face therwith, it preserueth from the Pestilence, and beeyng infected with the euill, yet by touchyng the Botches, or Carbuncles therewith, it is of very greate effect. It helpeth likewise the Palsey, & the fallyng

sicknesse,

ſickneſſe, if with the ſolde water the nape of the necke be waſhed.

To remedie the falling away of the heare from the head or bearde.

TAke of the ſweete Lye, that is, of that whiche is not ſtrong, as much as you thinke ſufficient to waſh your head, and put therein of Ariſtologia rotunda, of the rootes of Rewe, of eche halfe an ounce, of Gentiane, of Reupontici, of ech three dramms, of Centaurie two drammes, boile them vntill the thirde part be conſumed, and therewith waſhe the head. And after annoint it with this oile. Take of the rootes of Ireos, of Squilla one ounce, of Centaurie the leſſer, halfe an ounce, of Pirtels one ounce, of Cloues one ounce and a halfe, of oyle of bitter Almonds one ounce. Put all theſe thinges into a veſſell of Glaſſe, and keeping well cloſed, boyle it in Balneo Mariæ, the ſpace of ſixe houres with a ſoft fire, and ſet the oyle in the ſunne, with the which, annoynt the diſeaſe after you haue waſhed it with the Lye aforeſaide, and at night when you goe to bed.

Vertigo is a diſeaſe in the head, wherein it ſeemeth to a man that he ſeeth things turning.

To remedie the diſeaſe called Vertigo.

TAke of Nutmegs, of Cloues, of eche halfe a dramme, of Setwall twoo ſcruples, of Gentian one ſcruple, of red Roſes, of yellowe Saunders, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of Aloes Cicotrini ſixe drammes, of choſen Reubarbe three drammes, braye euerie thing ſeperately into pouder by it ſelfe, and when they are medled, wet it by ſprinkling theron a little Roſe water, and then let it drie, and thus doe ſeuen tymes: then with ſyrop of Violettes make a paſte of Pilles, of the whiche, take a ſcruple in the euenyng one houre before meate, and you ſhall ſee a verie greate eaſe.

To cauſe heare to grow againe, and to keepe them from falling away.

TAke of choſen Pirthe, of Aloes, of Labdanum, of eche twoo ounces, of Folium, of Pirtell berries, of Capillus Veneris, of the flowers of Liguſtrum, of eche two handfulles, braye them well and mixe them: and take of oyle of bitter Almonds, of oyle of Siſamine, and of Alchanna, of eche twoo ounces, and euerie

thing

thyng together, and beyng put into an Earthen veſſell glaſed, with a ſtraite mouthe, and cloſed well with Lutum ſapientiæ, burie it in Horſe dung xv. daies: then diſtill it, and keepe the water, and the oile that ſhalbe drawen, to anoynte the rootes of the heere, and it will make a verie ſpedie and happie effecte.

Another remedie for theſame diſeaſe.

TAke of Effres fiue, of Pich fyre ounces, of Propolios or virgines ware fower ounces, of Capillus veneris, of Wirtill berries, of eche fyre handfulles, of Southernwood eight ounces, put the Effres into a veſſell to drie in an ouen, then braie the thyngs that are to be braied, and diſſolue thoſe that are to bee diſſolued, then take of the greaſe of a Beare one pounde, and put all the receipte into a Still of Glaſſe, and beeyng well cloſed, ſet it in the Sunne, or els in Horſe dung xiii. daies, then diſtill it accordyng vnto arte, and the water and oile that ſhalbe drawen, reſerue to occupie as you doe the other aforeſaied.

Another of like vertue.

TAke of Saffron twoo ounces, of Aloes, of Wirrhe, of eche three ounces, of Labdanum fower ounces, of oile of bitter Almondes, & of the fat of a Beare, of ech fyre ounces, of the heades of Flies made in pouder eight ounces, mixe them all togethers, and doe with them as is alreadie ſaied of the other, and of euery of them you ſhall ſee a maruellous effecte.

To take away the ſpots and ſcurfe happened through the French diſeaſe.

TAke of white and blacke Elleborus, of eche one handfull, of the leaues of Lapatium acutum twoo pounde, of wilde Cucumbers three ounces, of the pulpe of Melons with the ſeedes three pounde, of the pulpe of Limondes, and of the iuice of them fower pounde. Put them into a Limbecke of glaſſe, and lette it ſtande to ſettle three daies, and beyng diſtilled, waſhe with the water the ſcurfe or ſpottes, and it will heale them.

Elleborus albus, is an herbe called Lingwort, the Roote whereof is called neeſing pouder. Elleborus niger, is an herbe called Beares foote

Another pleaſant remedie for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of greene Lupines one pounde, of the rootes of white Lillies fiue ounces, of bitter Almondes twoo pounde, of the

iuice of Paritorie three pounde, put them all into a still, and presently distill them before thei putrifie, and the water and the oile that shalbe drawen, vse it as is saied of the other before.

Another against the same disease.

TAke of Sal niter three ounces, of oile of bitter Almonds two pounde, of Squilla halfe a pounde, of the meate of Limondes one pounde, distill them as is aforesaied of the other, and worke the oile with good successe.

Against the dilatation of the sight of the eye.

TAke of Celendine water, of Fenell, of eyebright and of Roses, of eche fower ounces, of Sarcacolla, of Rewe of eche one dramme, of gum Serapine halfe a scruple, of the gall of an ore one dramme and a halfe, boile them all together, and beeyng distilled, put thereto twise a daie into the eye.

To preserue the teeth from putrifaction.

TAke of the shels of burnt Oisters made in poulder iii. drammes, of Sandarack iiii. dranes, of the rootes of Ireos two drams, of the rootes of Aristologia, of Gentian, of Centaurie the greater, of eche twoo drams. Braie euery thing seperately, then mixe thē together, and with Oximel squilliticum asmuche as shalbe sufficient, make little pastilles with ỹ which you may rubbe the teeth, and washe them with water of Squilles, dissoluyng the little cakes in wine, & you shall se a marueilous effecte.

To fasten the teeth whiche are redie to fall through the French disease.

TAke Plantine water and mixe it with oile of Brimstone, and touche ther with the gums, & after they be mundified, take of Plantine leaues, of the tender leaues of wilde Oliue trees, of Sage leaues, of eche half a handfull, boile thē in old white wine, and washe therewith the gummes of the sicke many tymes.

Dysenteria is a flix and fretting of the guites.

Against the fluxes dissenterical in the Frenche disease.

TAke a potinger that maie contain a pounde of Gotes milke, and quenche therein twoo or three stones of the Sea beyng burned, & with that milke make glisters: or els take of the iuice of Plantine, of oile of Mirtels, or of Roses Omphacine asmuch

as

as sufficeth, and make thereof a glister.

To remedie the paines of the throte happened through the French disease.

TAke of the leaues of Liguſtrum, of Plantine, of the toys and ſtalkes of Mulberies, of the tender leaues of the wild Oliue, of eche one handfull, of Roche Allum one ounce: boile them in as muche water as ſhalbe ſufficient vnto the decoction of the herbes, then with that whiche is ſtrained beyng cold, let the patient waſhe his mouthe often tymes, and he will bee whole, neuertheleſſe if the diſeaſe ceaſe not at theſe medicines, then take of Uerderame the quantity of a Beane, and of roch Allum like quantitie, and bray them well in a Morter of braſſe ſo long with Roſe water, or Plantine water, that the water take ỹ colour of Uerderame, with the whiche, touching the ſore with a little Bombace dipped therein, you ſhall ſee a preſent remedie.

To remedie the puſhes in the French diſeaſe.

TAke of the pouder of Dill ſeedes, and of the ſcales of Braſſe preperated, of eche like quantitie, and lay thereof vppon the ſore: or elſe take a dramme of Precipitate preperates, and mixe it with an ounce of Vnguentum Roſatum of Meſue, and laye it vpon them: if they be malicious, and giue not place vnto ſuche medicines. Take of the greaſe of an Hog two ounces, of Incenſe, of Aloes, of eche one dramme, of quicke ſiluer two drams, mortifie the quick ſiluer, and bray it in a morter, making thereof an oyntment, and worke it. And for a ſmall remedie for thoſe that are verie malignant, vſe the oyntment Egiptiacum with Sublimate medled therewith.

To heale knobbes in the naturall places of women.

TAke of the pouder of Scabioſe, of Tormentill, of eche one dramme, of Iuorie in pouder and burnes, of red Coral, of eche two ſcruples, of Bole Armenick one dramme, of Incenſe one ſcruple, of Mel Roſarum, of ſirop of Mirtels, and of wine of Pomegranates, of eche halfe an ounce, meddle them in a Morter, and with Bombace dipped in the ſayd oyntment, touche the diſeaſed place: or elſe take of Turpentine waſhed with Scra-

biose water, of Mel Rosarum, of eche one ounce, of pouder of Scabiose, and of Tormentill, of eche one dram, of Bole Armenick, of Iuorie burned, and of Hartes horne burned, of Aloes, of eche halfe a dramme, of the meale of Cockell twoo scruples, meddle them, and dip therein a suppositorie, and put it into the naturall place, and if they be difficult to heale, with the foresaide medicines, then mire with the pouders Vnguētum Isis or Diapampholigos, or Diapalma, and put it into the naturall place.

To heale the scurfe or scalles in the head, beard, or browes.

TAke of Ammoniack preperated in vinegar one ounce, of Assa fetida one dram, of burnt Lime, or made red, two scruples, make a paste, and put it euerie daye vpon the sore, and if it enduceth itche, vse pacience and scratche not. They vse also to heale them with oyle of Sulphur or of Vitriol: or els take of Arsenick and work it vpon a Marble, and then poure it into a Basen with Vinegar vntill the Vinegar remaine vppermost, then set it in the sunne to become drie, and thus doe three tymes. And as many times more infuse it in pure water and let it drie. The which vse, first washing with Spettle a little Bombace, and putting thereto a verie little quantitie of the said pouder, touche once the scurfe or scales. In like maner preperate Oripigment, but take heede that you laye a verie little of the pouder vpon the sore, that it may not fret or consume verie muche.

Against knobbes or wheales of the French disease.

TAke of Plantine water, and of Rose water, of eche one pound, of Roche Allum, of Argentum sublimatum, of eche two drammes, bray the Allum and the Sublimatum, and put it vpon firie coles, and let the glasse boyle vppon it vntill halfe the water bee consumed, then let the Pouder settle, and keepe the water whiche will come forthe cleare in a vessell of glasse, and when you will vse thereof temper a part of it with a tripple portion of Rose water, or of Plantine, or more, and touche therewith the knobbes or wheales, and if the wheales or knobbes bee in the face: firste you muste vse easie remedies, as to annoynt

them with the scumme of the decoction of Guaicum, or els with Sope by it selfe: or else with Precipitate mixed with Vnguentum Rosatum Mesue, or with the oyle of Scorpions, or with the fat of a Gote and of a Hen.

To take away the blackenesse of wounds.

TAke of greene rootes of Celewine the greater, and knape them with Brimstone, and annoint therewith the place, and if the cicatrice or scarres be red, take of Ceruce, of Litarge of Siluer washed, and dissolue it with the iuice of wilde Grapes, or with the iuice of Limons, and at night annoynt the place.

To cause heare to growe.

TAke of Malmesey, of childrens vrine, and of Cowes milke, of eche one pounde, of Honye halfe a pounde, mixe them in a Limbecke, and drawe out the water, with the whiche, washing the head, it causeth the heare to growe.

Against the prefocation of the Matrix.

TAke of the seedes of Pionie, of the seedes of Agnus, & of Calamus aromaticus, of eche one dram, of Siler Montanus, of the Rewe, of Cummin, of eche two scruples, of Daucus, of Anneos, of Annis seedes, of Fenell, of Carowaies, of Ciperus, of eche halfe a dram, of Calamint, of the seedes of Rocket, of eche one scruple: bray them in pouder, and with the syrupe of Calamint, make of euery dramme seuen Pilles, of the whiche, the woman must take three at one time in the morning, one houre before she eate, she must vse to doe it euery other daie.

To purge melancholie humors, and to remedie the paine of the head and stomack.

TAke of Polipodie two pounde, of the leaues of Sene xxv. ounces, of Tamarindes one pound, of Reisins without kernelles fiue ounces, of Damaske Prunes xxv. of Borage flowers, and of Violets, of eche two handfulles, of Maiden heare iiii. handfulles, of Melon seedes iiii ounces, of chosen Cinamõd one ounce and a halfe, of Ginger, of salte Gemma, of eche seuen drammes, of the iuice of Lupines iiii. pounde, of the iuice of Endiue two pounde, of raine water xxx. pounde mixe euery thyng

together, and boile thē accoꝛding to arte, vntill the fourth parte be consumed: then straine it, and make vnto the said decoction xii. infusions of freshe Roses gathered in the morning, and foꝛ euery infusion put in vii. pounde of Roses, and in the ende put thervnto of fine Sugar eight pounde, and make a sirupe. The vse of whiche is to giue fower ounces, oꝛ more oꝛ lesse, after the disposition of the persone that shal vse it, dissolued with Coꝛdiall waters, oꝛ with water of Lupilles, and Fumiterie.

An excellent remedie for to heale the Frenche disease.

TAke of Nutmegs, of Cardamomes, of Masticke, of Cubebes, of Granes called in Latine Grana paradisi, of Cinamōd of Muttes of India, of ech one ounce, of the three soꝛtes of Sanders, of red Roses, of Fumiterie, and of the flowers of Boꝛage, of eche twoo ounces, of the seedes of Buglosse, of Endiue, of eche one handfull, of all the kindes of Mirobolanes, of eche one dꝛam, of the seedes of Coloquintida, of Bdellium, of Agaricke, of chosen Turbith, of eche twoo dꝛammes, of chosen Reubarbe halfe an ounce, of Manna one ounce and a halfe, of Camphire twoo dꝛams, of Muske and of Amber, of eche one dꝛam. Bꝛaie those thinges that are to be bꝛaied grossely, and put them to dissolue in eight pounde of Aqua vitæ the spate of xviii. howers, and then distill it with a soft fire by a Limbeck, puttyng therunto twoo pounde of Sugar, and in the ende put to it the Muske and Amber. Of the whiche water giue vnto the sicke persone three dꝛammes euery daie continually the space of xl. daies, if he be not weake, and you shall see a maruelous effecte.

To purge one that hath the paine of the French disease.

TAke of Turbith halfe an ounce, Diagredium one dꝛamme and a halfe, of Diadꝛagant one ounce, of white Ginger twoo dꝛammes, of Hermodactilis twoo dꝛammes, of Manna granata one dꝛamme and a halfe, of Carthamus seedes halfe an ounce, of the iuice of Quinces one ounce, of the iuice of pꝛeperated Roses one ounce, of the iuice of Sage three ounces, of Iuie water twoo ounces, of fine Sugar eight ounces, make a confection in moꝛselles,

selles, of the whiche giue the pacient to purge with halfe an ounce in the mornyng earely, and you shall se a very good effecte.

To cause the feuers Perhiodicæ to cease after they be prolonged.

Febres Perhiodicæ, are Agues which come by course or fittes.

INfuse the leaues of Wormewood in water the space of ten howers, then take out the saied leaues, and cast them awaie, and set the saied water to boile, vntill the halfe be consumed, of the whiche, giuyng fower ounces vnto the sicke, he shall sweat in suche sort that all the feuers wil cease whiche happen through cold humors.

To heale those whiche haue the eye liddes infected of sharpe or salt humors.

TAke of Raine water and fill an earthen pot therewith that conteineth in quantitie sixe pounde, and set it vpon the fire, and when it beginneth to boile, caste into it of Sugar Candie, and of Verderame, of eche one ounce, of common Salte in pouder as muche more, and after thei haue boiled a little space, take awaie the pot from the fire, and let it settle, and beyng strained, reserue the cleare water to washe the eye liddes, and put vpon it this ointment, take of butter that is fresh one ounce, of Tutia preperated one dram, of Aloes half a dram, of Ambergrece one scruple, make pouder thereof, and the butter beyng heated, meddle therewith the other thinges, and make thereof an ointment.

Against the falling sickenesse of children, and to heale the head of Catarres, happened through colde causes.

TAke of Mirrhe, of Labdanum, of eche one dram, of Storax Calamite one scruple and a halfe, of Cloues twoo scruples, of Mastick and of Nutmegs, of eche twoo drams, make a plaister, with beatyng those thynges that are to bee braied, and mixyng thē with the gum of an Oke, laie it vpon the closure of the pacientes head, the heares beyng first cut awaie with a Rasor.

To heale those that pisse a bed.

TAke the bladder of a Goate or of a Sheepe, burne it vpon a Tile on the fire, and giue the paciente to drinke with water and vinegar; or els boile the Testicles of an Hare in good wine, and

and giue him to drinke of the same wine. It helpeth also to cause hym to drinke before supper, a little Ney or Myrrhe with wine, and too annointe hym under his Yarde with the Earth of a Smithes mill.

To heale the choking of the Matrix when it can not returne againe.

TAke of greene Rew, and bray it well, and mixe it with Honie, and dip wool therein made in forme of a tent, and put it into the fundiment, and presently it will be awaked, and returne againe into hir selfe.

To purge the hote goute.

TAke of the Myrobolanes called Emblici, Chebuli, and Indi, of eche two drammes, of Reubarbe, of Scammoney, of ech halfe a dramme, of Aloes washed one dramme, of red Roses, of Mastick, of eche two scruples. Make a paste of pilles with the iuice of Roses. Of the whiche, giue the pacient to take, in the morning made and proportioned in three pilles.

To remedie the difficultie of pissing through the impediment of fleume.

TAke of the herbe Clinopodium one handfull, of the wormes called Horse flees dried in an Ouen, two drammes, boyle them in good white wine, vntill the third part be consumed, and giue foure ounces thereof vnto the pacient to drinke two houres before meate, and you shall see a verie good effect.

To heale sore and inflamed legges.

TAke of Ceruce, of Litargia, of eche fiue pounde, of white waxe two pounde, of oyle Olive twentie pounde: boyle it with a soft fire, and make a ceare cloth to lay vpon the sore.

To remedie the griefe of the pleurisie when one is stopped that he cannot spit.

TAke of Loge de pino, two ounces, of Diapenidean one dram and a halfe, of the powder of the rootes of Enula Campana, and of the rootes of Ireos, of eche two drammes, of the iuice of Liquerice two drammes and a halfe, with as muche sirroppe of Violes as sufficeth, and to make it more stronger to purge

the

the breste, in steade of the Gumme, put in Nettle Seedes.

To purge the breste of the pleurisie and Ptisick.

TAke of Gum Ammoniack one dramme and a halfe, of Saffron halfe a dramme, make fiftene pilles with Oximel squilliticum, of the whiche, cause the diseased to take euerie morning one.

To heale the disease of the pleurisie.

TAke of Nettle leaues, of Mallowes, of Camomill, of Flax seedes, of eche two handfulles, of Mirrhe two drammes, of Ammoniack one dramme and a halfe, boyle them in two parts of water and one of vinegar, and make a fomentation vnto the diseased parte. And it will resolue the impostume, it will facilitate the spettle, and mitigate the paine.

A liniment to remedie the disease of the pleurisie.

TAke of white Lillies, of sweete Almonds, of eche one ounce, of the grease of a Hen, of freche Butter, of eche halfe an ounce, of Mucillage of Fenegreke, and of the iuice of Mallow Roots, of ech three drammes, of Storax Calamite two drams, of the pouder of Ireos rootes, of Enula, of eche three drammes, of Saffron halfe a dramme, of waxe as much as sufficeth, make a liniment, with the whiche let the sicke annoint the place of his grief warme, morning and euening fasting.

Another for the same disease,

TAke of oyle of Linsede two ounces, of Ammoniack, of Mirrhe, of eche one dram and a halfe, dissolue the Gummes in vinegar, and with waxe make an ointment.

Another verie approued remedie for the same disease.

TAke of the white dung of a Dog one ounce, of Commin two drammes, of the fat of a Goose, or of a Hen two ounces, of the iuice of Cole wortes as much as sufficeth, bray euery thing, and make a plaister, whiche being extended vppon a Cole worte leafe, and beyng warmed, lay it vpon the sore.

To remedie the paine and inflammation of the Mile.

TAke of the dung of wood Doues one handfull, of Scolopendria, of the rinds of the rootes of Capers, and of Pellilot, of eche halfe an ounce, of Camomill, of Calamus aromaticus, of eche one handfull and a halfe, of Cloues two drammes, of Euphorbium two scruples, boyle them in an earthen pot with two partes of water and one of vinegar, vntill the thirde parte bee consumed, and with Sponges or a Felt dipped therein, fomentate the place with it warme.

To remedie or heale those that haue the splen, or quarterne agues.

TAke of the Ashes of a Whetstone, or of the wormes called Millepedi, in Englishe Sowes or Horse wormes, of both one dramme, of strop de Bisantijs one ounce, of Oximel squilliticum halfe an ounce, with aperatiue water, cause the patient to receiue it early in the morning, and you shall see a marueilous good successe.

To heale those that haue the splene, and paine in the liuer.

TAke of the filinges of Steele preperated in Vinegar fiue drammes, of Citrack, of Gum Ammoniack of eche halfe an ounce, of strop de Bisantijs, as much as sufficeth, make a lectuarie, & cause þ sicke to take the quãtitie of a spoonefull at one time.

To heale the falling from some high place.

TAke of Camomill, of Mogwort, and of Wheate Bran, of eche halfe a handfull, boyle them in wine, and being bruised, boyle them once againe in Vrine, and laye it vppon the bruised place.

To heale spots in the eyes.

TAke of the iuice of Mogwort well strained, and put it into the eye: or els take of the iuice of Celendine, as much as you please, and put thereto of olde wine and Salt, and beeing dissolued and well mired, put thereof into the eye. It helpeth also to distill into the eye of the gall of an Hare, for that taketh awaye all mistes or darkenesse from the eyes.

To

To remedie teares or droppings of the eyes.

TAke of Aloes one ounce, of Roses foure ounce, of the iuice of Wormwood two ounces, of the iuice of Borage one ounce, of the iuice of Plantine as muche more, of grounde Iuie one ounce, & scraped Liquerice ꝑ like weight. Distill them in a glasse vessell in Balneo Mariæ, then straine it thorow a cleane and fine linnen cloth, and drop thereof into the eyes when you go to bed.

Another for the same disease.

TAke of the herbe called Millifollie brayed, and mixe it with a little powder of Incense, let it stande to dissolue in good white wine the space of seauen dayes, and beyng strained in the euening, distill one or two drops thereof into the eye.

To renew the sight of olde men.

TAke a little Honie, put it into a glasse vessell, and put thereunto of the galles of Cockes, of Hares, of Eles, and of Carmorantes, let them stand in the sunne the space of thirtie dayes, and as many mo nightes in the ayre, and by distilling of the same liquor into the eyes, you shall see a marueilous effect.

To remedie the redneſſe and paine of the eyes.

TAke the lunges of a Ramme, and lay it hote vpon the eyes, and it will cease the grief and redneſſe.

To heale sore and bloudshotten eyes.

TAke of Tutia prepcrated, of Dastick, of Sarcacoll, of Gum Arabick, of eche like quantitie. Make pouder thereof and dissolue them with Rose water, and distill of the sayde water into the eyes.

To heale the disease called Vertigo, and swelling of the arme, by reason of letting of bloud.

Vertigo is a sickneſſe in the head wherein it seemeth to a man that he seeth things turnyng.

TAke a quantitie of white Horehound, of Rew, of Penyriall, and a little Salte, put them to boyle in an earthen pot with water, vntill the thirde part bee consumed, then straine it, and put vnto it a quantitie of Hony, and boyle it againe, vntill it become thicke. Of the whiche, giue the pacient to take one or two spoonefuls the space of seuen mornynges, and he will be whole.

Against coldnesse of stomack, and to cause a good colour.

TAke of Ginger, of Pepper, of Cinamond, of Peritorie, of Pionie, of Enula, of eche fiue ounces, of the filinges of Iron preperated, the weight of all the rest, bray them all togither, and let the sicke take thereof in all his meates.

To heale the diseases of the stomacke.

TAke of Annis seedes two ounces, of Ginger one ounce, of Saffron halfe an ounce, of Comin one ounce, of Cinamond as muche more, of white Sugar two ounces, bray them all into pouder, and giue thereof vnto the sicke to take with his meates.

To heale the paine in the body called the Colick.

TAke of Sage, of Artemesia called Mugwort, of Smalage, of eche like quantitie, boyle them in good Wine, vntill the thirde parte be consumed, and being strained, giue the sicke to drinke foure ounces or somwhat more at one tyme, and hee will be whole.

To heale the flixe of bloud.

TAke a Hennes egge, and make an hole vppon the toppe, and take out the white, and fill it with beaten Pepper, then burn it in the fire, and make it into pouder, and beeyng mixed with Wheate meale, make little Fritters, and bake them, giue the sicke partie to eate twice a daye thereof fasting.

To heale the flix and excoriations of the bellie.

TAke of Cinquefoyle, and take out the iuice, and giue it the sicke to drinke: or else dissolue the seedes of Carawayes in good Wine, and giue it the sicke to drinke. The pouder of the herbe called Virga Pastoris, giuen fastyng in Wine doth stoppe the flyxes.

To take away wrinkles out of the face.

TAke of Sotherniwood, distill it in a Limbecke, and with the water washe the face.

To

To heale the paine of the teeth.

TAke of the shauing of Hartes horne, and after it is well boyled in water, keepe therof in your mouth: or els take of Pepper, of Pellitorie, of the rinde of Pomegranates, and Millifolie, boyle them in strong vinegar, and being put into a little bagge, lay it warme vpon the place of the griefe.

To heale swollen gummes.

TAke of Rew, and beyng well braied with Hony and Salte, put it vpon the gummes, and you shall see a verie good effect.

To heale the stone in the bladder.

TAke of the vrine of a Gote, and giue it the patient to drinke, the space of nine daies, and he shall be whole: or els giue him to drinke of the bloud of a Foxe. It helpeth likewise to take the roote of Cinquefoyle, of Enula, of Capillus veneris, of Sancta Maria, of Saxifrage, and of the herbe Stichewoort boyled in white wine, and giuen to drinke; or else take greene berries of Iuy, of ground Iuy, of Percely of Alexandria, of eche halfe a handfull, braie them and dissolue them in good wine, and giue it to drinke fasting.

The ende of the second Booke.

OF THE FOVRTH AND laſt part of the ſecretes of the Reuerende Maiſter Alexis of Piemount.

The third Booke.

To heale a windie impoſtume.

TAke of greene Rewe, of Comin, of Annis ſeedes: of Carawaie ſeeds, of Ameos, & of Smallage of eche halfe an ounce, of old oile twiſe as muche, put them all into a veſſell, and boile thē in water, and with the oile that remaineth, annoint the impoſtume, and binde vpon it a little warme Towe, and euery daie before you laie on the plaiſter, or anoint it, make fomentation vnto the place in this maner. Take of common Aſhes, of the leaues of Baies, of Camomill, of Cōmin, of Rewe, of Annis ſeedes, of Fennell, of Carawaies, and boile them in water, and put therein of rawe yarne, and with that fomentate the place of the impoſtume.

To remedie the ioynts that are out of their place.

TAke of the meale of Orobo, of French peaſe, of Fig duſt, of eche halfe an ounce, of Maſticke, of gum Arabicke, and of Dragant, of Ceruce, of eche one ounce, of Mummie, of Bolearmenicke, of eche halfe an ounce, hauyng made pouder thereof, mire them with the white of an Egge, and laye thereof vpon the ioynte.

To mollifie hardneſſe.

TAke of Bdellium, of Oppoponack, of eche half an ounce, diſſolue them in wine, and put thereto of Swines greaſe, three ounces, the fat of a Gooſe, and of a Hen, of eche one ounce: of the meale of Fenegreke, and of Lineſeedes aſmuche

more,

more, of Incense, of Mastick, of eche half an ounce, of the rootes of marshe Mallowes, and of Hartes horne burned, and put into a glasse with oile: and being boiled in Balneo Mariæ, dissolue the meales with the said oile and grease, and stirryng it with a little water, braie those thinges that are to be braied, and then meddle all thē together, and make a plaister, puttyng thereto of ware.

To heale a rupture of the guttes.

TAke of Cumfrey the greater, of the fruite of Cipers, of gum Dragant, of gum Arabick, of Mastick, of Bole Armenicke of Sanguis draconis, of Mumia, of Colophonie, of eche twoo drams, of the heares of an Hare finely cut one dram, of sodden wine asmuch as sufficeth, braie the said thinges and mire them with sodden honie, then make a plaister and laie it upon the sore.

To remedie the griefe of the Matrix.

TAke of Spiknard, of Squinant, of Nutmegs, of Cardamomes, of Galingale, of Setwall of eche half a dram, of Cinamond, of Ginger, of Cloues, of Maces, of Folium, of Lignum Aloes, of Mastick, of Cubebes, of Saffron, of Caret seedes, of Ameos, of Cassia Lignea, of all the Mirabolanes, of Calamus Aromaticus, of eche twoo drammes: of Annis seedes, of Carawaies, of Basill, of Perselie, of common Salte, and of white Sugar, the weight of all the rest, and make thereof pilles, or lozenges, and cause the woman to vse of them.

A maruellous pouder for the weakenesse of the sight.

TAke of Carawaie seedes, of Annis seedes, of Dill, of Ameos of Perselie, of Smallage, of Fenell, of Bettonie, of Comin, of Calamint, of Peniriall, of Isope, of Spiknarde, of Ginger, Salgem, of Rewe, of Centrum galli, of Eyebright, of Incense of Mastick, of Saffron, of all the Mirobolanes, of Foliū, of Basill, of Cardamomes, of Galingale, of Sothernwood, of Sage, of Dittanie, of Pimpinell, of the berios of Geneper, of Mintes, of Origanum, of Celendine, of the seedes of Psillū, of Cubebes, of Nutmegs, of ech two drams, braie thē all into pouder, which vse with your meates, but greater quantitie in Winter then in Summer: the vse of this pouder healeth all colde diseases in the

head,

head, it doeth sharpen the witte, and make a good memorie.

To heale ruptutes, or burstynges.

TAke of Piche of Spaine twoo ounces, of Piche of Shippes fower ounces, of Aloes Cicotrine, of red ware, of Henbane, of eche twoo ounces, of Masticke, of Incense, of Galbanum, of Oppoponacke, of gum Serapine, of eche as muche more, of Pomgranate flowers, of Galles, of Corrall, of Lapis hematitis, of eche twoo ounces, of Euforbium, of Aristologia lōga, and Rotunda, of Sanguis Droconis, of Bole Armenicke, of eche one ounce, of Turpetine twoo ounces, of mannes bloud ten ounces boile the saied bloud as long as you would Veale, and beeyng taken out, braie it, and mixe it with fishe glewe, dissolued in water, and put vnto it the gummes dissolued also in water, with the other thynges made in pouder, and in the ende the Turpentine. Then let it stande and coole, and caste it vppon a Marble stone, annointed with oile Oliue, and make a plaister, and laye it vpon the rupture: Then cause the partie to vse this lectuarie Mornyng and Euenyng before meate, the quantitie of halfe an ounce at a tyme. Take of Masticke, of Incense, of Sandaracke af Annis seedes, of the leaues and rootes of wilde Hartichokes, of ech one ounce, of Roses, of Pomegranate flowers, of ech as muche more, of red Corrall, of the heares of an Hare burned, of gum Arabicke, of Cipres beries, of Lacca, of the rootes of Geneper burnte, of eche twelue ounces, of Psillium burned, of Sanguis draconis, of Bole Armenick, of Vecches of eche one ounce, of fine Sugar twoo pounde, make a lectuarie.

To staye the heare that falleth.

TAke of Spikenard halfe an ounce, of the leaues of Mirtelles one handefull, of Aloes, and of Beniamin of eche twoo drammes, of the seedes of wilde Mintes one ounce and a halfe: of the rootes of Walworte one handfull, of the leaues of Seue twoo drammes, boile all these in halfe a Kettle of old wine, vntill the third parte be consumed, and with the decoction, washe often the rootes of the heares.

Take

To heale the swellyng of the arme through letteyng of blould.

TAke of Wheate meale as muche as you please, and with Honie and Milke make a plaister, and laie it vpon the sore, or els take the leaues of Bryonie, and beyng made warme with water, binde it vpon the diseased arme.

To remedie the swellyng of the legges.

TAke of the iuice of Malwoorte, of wax, of Vineger, of Barley meale of eche like quantitie, boile it and make a plaister, and binde it vpon the sore.

To heale the swelling of the bodie, and of the legges, through cold humors.

TAke of Bittonie, of Pimpernell, of white Horehounde, of Fennell rootes, of Smallage, and of red Mare of eche like quantitie, boile them all in a sufficient quantitie of water, vntill the third parte bee consumed, and giue the sicke to drinke fower ounces thereof euery daie, puttyng vnto the water twoo pound of Honie.

To cause good flesh to growe in woundes.

TAke of the grease of a Henne, of a Goose, of a Swine, of honie, of eche one ounce, of Wheate meale, and of the pouder of Incense, of eche halfe an ounce, of Aloes, of quicke Lime a little, of the iuice of Coalewoortes as muche as sufficeth, make an ointment, & put it vpon the sore, or els take of Incense, of Mastick of Aloes, of the Pitch of Spaine, of Aristologia rotunda, of Ireos. of eche fiue ounces, make a pouder of euery thyng, and with oile Oliue and waxe make an ointment.

To heale sore legges.

TAke of newe Waxe twoo ounces, of Turpentine halfe an ounce, boile them together, and put into it the milke of a woman that giueth sucke, and a little strong vinegar, and make an ointement.

Fuoco saluatico, is a disease wherein is an exceeding burning.

To heale the disease called in Italian, Fuoco saluatico.

TAke of Incense halfe an ounce, of Cerice, and of Waxe of eche as muche more, of oile of Roses, and Violettes of eche

one ounce, of Waxe as muche as ſufficeth, make an ointmente and anoint the knobbes, or els take of oile Oliue twoo ounces, of Turpentine and of Butter, of eche one ounce, of Waxe halfe an ounce, make an ointment and vſe it.

To heale bones that are broken in the head in fewe dayes.

TAke of Turpentine one pounde, boile it a little, and ſtraine it, and put it againe vpon the fire, and adde thereto of ſtrong vinegar one pounde, and beyng made hote ſtrayne it again, then ſet it vpon the fire, and put vnto it of Waxe fiue ounces, of S. Jhons woꝛte in pouder twoo ounces, boile it well, and ſtrain it, and when it is cold take it out, and waſhe it with the milke of an Aſſe, or of a woman that giueth a child ſucke, and vſe it vnto all broken bones, and ſoꝛes of the head.

To mollifie hardned ſinewes.

TAke of oile of Foxes, and of Camomill, of eche twoo ounces of oile of Limeſeedes, of Coſtus, of Ireos, of Euphorbium, of Nardinum, of Woꝛmewood, and of the filthe of the oile that is in Wooll, of eche one ounce, of Vnguentum marciatom ſixe ounces, of Swines greaſe as muche moꝛe, of Waxe one ounce and a halfe: make an ointment, and anoint the place warme.

To mundifie Fiſtulaes, and other putrified ſores.

TAke of Agrimonie in pouder, and of a thinne peece of Lether finely burned of eche twoo ounces, of quicke lime one ounce, of Uerderame as muche moꝛe, mixe euery thyng together, and hauyng made an ointment vſe it.

A moſte precious oile to remedie all ſores and griefes.

TAke of gumme Arabicke, of Rubia Tinctorum, of Roſen, of oile of Baies, of Incenſe, of Mirrhe, of the fatte of an Henne of oile of Juniper, of Ginger, of long Peper, of Cloues, of Cinamonde, of common Peper, of Imperatoria, of Calamus Aromaticus, of Lignum Aloes, of Pitche, of the gumme of a Damſine tree, of a Peare tree, and of a Cherie tree, put all theſe thynges

ges into a Stille of glaſſe, and diſtill the oile by Alcumiſtrie, or els take of Turpentine one pounde, of Incenſe twoo drammes, of Lignum Aloes one dramme, of Maſticke, of Cloues, of Galingale, of Cinamonde, of Saffron, of Nutmegs, of Cubebes, of eche one dramme, of drie Figges ſixe drammes, meddle all together, after you haue braied thoſe thynges whiche are to bee braied, and put them into a Limbecke or Stille of Glaſſe, and cloſe it well, then diſtill it with a ſofte fire, and then you maie put vnto it of Lignum Balſamum, of Carpo Balſamum, and of gum of Iuie, of eche one dramme, and reſerue the oyle that ſhall bee drawen, to vſe for the foreſaied euilles.

To heale the cloutes or ſpottes in the face.

TAke of Tutia preperated three drammes, of Camphire ſixe drammes, of Cloues as muche more, of Aloes Epatice three drammes, of Sanguis Draconis fower drammes, of Cerderam one dramme, braie thoſe thynges that are to be braied, and make pouder thereof, then meddle them with waters of Bittonie, of Roſes, of Fenell, and of Rewe, of eche ſixe ounces, of good white wine fiue ounces, worke them wel together the ſpace of an hower, then ſet them in the Sunne in a glaſſe veſſell the ſpace of one daie, and beyng ſtrained, drop thereof into the eyes.

To make the ſight cleare.

TAke of Siler Montanus, of Fenell, of Roſemarie, of Rewe, of Celendine, of Bittonie, of eche halfe an ounce, of eyebright twoo ounces, of Sugar nine ounces: braie euery thing into pouder, and vſe mornyng and euenyng to take a little thereof.

To heale ſore breſts.

TAke of Sage, of Wormewood, and of Margerome, of eche halfe an handefull, boile them in white wine, and with that wine waſhe the ſores, and vpon it laie the ointment: Or els take of blacke Beanes parched, and make pouder thereof, and mixe it with rawe Honie and vſe it.

To heale little red ſpeckes in the face.

TAke of meale of Lupines, of bitter Almonds, of Baurack, of Radiſh ſeedes, of Cabage ſeedes, of the milke of Figges with the iuice of Fenegreeke, and of Linſeedes, make a liniment, firſt waſhe the place where the ſpeckes be with a Linnen cloth dipped in warme water, and rub the place vntill it become red: then mozaying and euenyng annoynt them with the liniment. Speckes are healed by annoynting them with the oyle of the ſeedes of Bombace.

Scotomia and Vertigo are diſeaſes of the head which make all thinges ſeeme to go rounde.

A moſt excellent pouder to comfort the ſight, and all the defects of the head, of the ſtomacke, and the diſeaſe called Scotomia and Vertigo, and the palſie, and all inwarde diſeaſes, it conſumeth the ſuperfluous humiditie of the braine, it helpeth the memorie: it was vſed of Frederick the Emperour.

TAke of Carawaye ſeedes, of Amis ſeedes, of Ameos, of Perſly ſeedes, of Smallage ſeedes, of Fennell ſeedes, of Bittonie, of Comin, of Calamint, of Pulegium, of Iſope, of Spiknard, of Pepper, of Ginger, of Sage, of Rewe, of Centrum galli, of Eyebright, of Incenſe, of Maſticke, of Saffron, of all the Myrabolanes, but the greater quantitie of the Citrines, of Cinamond, and of Squinant, of eche halfe an ounce, of Margerome, of Folium, of Baſill, of Cardamomes, of Galingale, of Liquerice, of eche two ounces. Braye them into verie fine pouder, of the which vſe to take in al your meates, but more in the winter than in other partes of the yeare.

To heale the griefe of the reynes, of the loynes, of the head, and the diſeaſes of the Matrix.

TAke of greene Sauine fiue ounces, of the fruites of Cipres, Iuy, Dzaunmes, of Roſemarie flowers, of Millifollie, of Matricaria, of Fenegreeke, of Linſeedes, of eche ſixe ounces, infuſe the ſaide herbes to become tender by the ſpace of three daies in water, then put thereunto of oyle nine ounces, and boile it vntill the water be conſumed, and beyng taken from the firſt, ſtraine it thorow a linnen cloth, and put it into that that is ſtrained, of Waxe, of Pitche of Spaine, of Turpentine, of Galbanum, of

Maſtick,

Maſtick, of ech fiue ounces, of Storax Calamite, of Spicknard, of eche one pounde, of Balme foure ounces. Bray thoſe thinges that are to be brayed, and mixe euerie thing togither, and wooꝛking it with the ſpatter, make an oyntment.

To heale thoſe that haue the Ptiſicke.

TAke of Nigella parched, of Grana tinctorum, of eche one dramme and a halfe, of the rindes of Pomecitrones dried three drammes, of Cloues two drammes and a half, of Lignum Aloes two drammes, of Balme, of dried Margerome, of eche one dramme, of red Roſes two ſcruples, make pouder thereof and lay it vpon the cloſure of the foꝛe part of the head.

An odour againſt the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of pure Labdanum, two ounces, of Storax Calamite, of Gallia Muſcata, of eche halfe an ounce, of Lignum Aloes, of Cloues, of eche one dram, with the Mucillage of Gum Dragagant drawne with Margerome water, make as it were a Naſtalle, and faſten a threed vnto the toppe, that you may put it into, and drawe it out of the noſe.

Naſtalle, is a medicine to make one to neeſe.

A fumigation for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of Ariſtologia rotunda, of Incenſe, of Maſtick and of Cloues, of eche fiue drammes and a halfe, of yelow Arſnick three drammes, with Butter oꝛ fat of a Cowe, make little Cakes in foꝛme of Lupines, of which put into the fire, and receiue the ſume by the mouth and noſe.

To ſtop a hote Catarre.

TAke of Sterche, of Gum Dragant, of hulled Beanes, of the ſeedes of white Poppie, of the rindes of Gum Arabicke, of Bole Armenicke, after you haue brayed them make Pilles, with the Mucillage of Pſillium, and Quince ſeedes, in maner of Lupines, and let the partie holde often thereof in his mouth.

To ſtay a colde Catarre.

TAke of Storax Calamite, of Cipres nuts, of Maſticke, of Incenſe, of Labdanum, of Amber, of eche one dramme, of ſcraped Liquerice, of Reyſons, of eche one dram and a halfe, make likewiſe Pilles thereof like vnto Lupines, and cauſe the

ſicke to keepe thereof in his mouth as well by daye as by night: or elſe make theſe more ſtronger, take of Spiknard one dram, of Maſtick twoo drammes and a halfe, of Boale Armenicke waſhed with Roſe water two drammes, of Gum Dragant, of Gum Arabick, of eche one dramme, of Sugar Candie one ounce, with the ſirop of Lilies make Pilles in forme of Lupines, and vſe them in manner as you doe the other aforeſaide.

To heale the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of Diadragantum frigidum, one ounce and a halfe, of Pennets twoo ounces, of Loch de Pino foure drammes, of Dates two, of Reyſons without kirnels halfe an ounce, of Jreos two drammes, of the ſeedes of Mallowes, of the ſeedes of Bombace, of eche one dramme, with ſiroppe of Mayden heare, make a lectuarie, of the whiche the ſicke perſon ſhall take often into his mouth, and ſhall from time to time ſwallowe it doune by little and little.

To heale thoſe that be Melancholick, and are in a furie or rage.

TAke of Boyage flowers, of Buglolle, of Sorell ſeedes, of Scariola, of Endiue, of Violets, of Mayden heare, of Politricon, of Gallitricon, of eche two drammes, of Paillaches foure ounces, make an infuſion by the ſpace of xxiiij. houres, in the iuice of Boyage, and put thereto of Pine kernels mundified three ounces, of the rindes of the Miriobolanes, called Indi, one ounce, of Jacintes, of Smaraldes, and of Saphires, of eche one dramme, of the boane of a Hartes heart, of Doronnoci, of Setwall, of eche two drams and a halfe, of Lapis armenis, of Lapis lazuli preperated, of eche twoo ſcruples, of white Sugar one pound and a halfe, boyle the Suger at a ſoft fire, with a pound of the iuice of Pome ryalls, vntill the iuice be conſumed: And when it begimeth to coole, adde vnto it the poudres, in the ende, put vnto it foure graines of Amber, and of Muſke two graines, and make a lectuary, of the which cauſe the ſicke party to take moryng and eueniug two houres before meate, hauyng firſt made the vniuerſall remedies, as purging, letting of bloud. &c.

An

An oyntment to remedie the ſores of the noſe.

TAke of Ceruce, of Lead burned, of eche one ounce, make pouder, and waſhe it, and with oyle of Pyttelles make an oyntment, and vſe to annoynt the noſe.

To ſeperate or deuide a corrupted bone from the ſound.

TAke of greene Figs two, of Rew one handfull, bray them togither, and make little cakes, and reſerue them: and when it ſhall bee needefull to vſe thereof, braye them, and put of the ſame pouder into the ſore, and it will cauſe the good bone to become white, and the periſhed will appeare blacke.

To heale one which by ſcratching with his nailes hath made a ſore.

TAke of Litargia twoo ounces, of Ceruce, halfe an ounce, of Boole Armenick three ounces, of burned Lead halfe an ounce, of Terra ſigillata twoo ounces, of Vinegar, and of oyle of Roſes, as muche as ſufficeth to make and oyntment.

To remedie the burning of vrine.

TAke of Lettis ſeedes, of Poꝛcelliane, of eche two ſcrupules, of the ſeedes of white Poppie, one ounce and a halfe, of the ſeedes Scariola, of Gozell, of Endiue, of eche one dramme, of the pulpe of Damaſke Prunes, of the pulpe of Sebaſtians of eche two ounces, of Barlie flower three ounces, of Pennets, foure ounces, of Spodium one dramme, of Gum Dragant, of ſcraped Liquerice, of Gum Arabick, of eche twoo drammes, of Sugar Candie ſixe ounces, of Sugar Roſet, viij. ounces, of Mucillage of Sebeſtians ſeuen ounces. Make pouder of thoſe thinges that are to bee braied, and mixe them with the Sugar and Pennets, and boyle them all in foure ounces of the iuice of ſweete Pomegranates, vntill the iuice be conſumed, and make thereof a lectuarie.

Another for the ſame diſeaſe.

TAke of the iuice of the flowers of water Lillies, of Violets, and of the iuice of Virga paſtoris, of eche twoo ounces, of Barly flower fiue ounces, of red Saunders, of Violet flowers,

of

of eche halfe an ounce, of Endiue seedes, of Lettice, of Scariola, of Purcelane, of eche two drammes, of Saffron, and of Spike, of eche one scruple, of whites of Egges twoo, bray them all with the flower, and with a little oyle of greene Oliues, in a Morter of Lead and a Pestell of the same, medlyng togither the saide things to make a liniment to annoynt the reynes, and vnder the member: or else take of Vnguentum Sandalinum, of Populeon, of eche halfe an ounce, of Camphire halfe a dramme, mire them with the iuice of Semperuiue, and make an oyntment: or else take of the yolkes and whites of Egges three, of oile of Roses omphacine one ounce and a halfe, of the flower of Barlie one ounce, of Saffron one scruple, of preperated Corianders, of Doxell seedes, and of Mirtels, of eche halfe a dramme, braie all the thinges in a morter with a pestell of Lead, adding thereto in the ende of Vnguentum Populeon one ounce, and annoint therwith as is aforesaide.

Another for the same disease.

TAke of the white of a new laide Egge, of Camphire halfe a scruple, of the milke of a woman which hath brought forth a daughter, of the Mucillage of Psillium, and of white Sief without Opium, of eche as muche as sufficeth, cause to bee spurted thereof into the pipe of the mans member. And then take of the flowers of water Lillies, of Violets, and of Mallowes, of eche one handfull, boyle them in Water vntill the thirde parte bee consumed, and warme in the saide decoction of the Gether of a Lambe, and laye it vppon the lowest parte of the bellie, and aboute the nether partes of his yarde, vntill the ointment become colde, and working thus certaine tymes, you shall see a marueilous helpe.

To remue one that is fallen thorow the falling sickenesse.

TAke of the iuice of Rewe halfe an ounce, of Castor one dramme, mire them togither, and in the liquor bathe little lockes of wooll, and put them into the Nole, and you shall see a present effect.

A more

A more excellent remedie against empoisonmentes, than is common Triacle.

TAke of Juniper berries, of Cloues, of Nutmegges, of the rootes of Enula, of eche twoo drammes, of the rootes of Aristologia longa, and Rotũda, and of Gentian of eche fire drammes, of Purcelane seedes, of Sorell, of Dorodici, of white Ben and red of eche one dramme, of the bone of an Hartes harte, of Lignum Aloes, of white and redde Corrall, of the shaunynges of Iuorie, of Baieberris, of mastick, of eche twoo scruples, of Rewe one dramme, of drie Figges, of Reisines, of the pulpe of Dates, of eche one ounce, of Cinamonde, of Liquerice of eche half an ounce, of Tormentill, of Cardus Sanctus, of white Dittanie of eche three drammes, of sweete Almondes, of Pine kirnelles, and of the common seedes of eche one ounce, of Trosses of Agaricke fire drammes, of Dogge Fennell twoo drammes, of Terra sigillata, and of Terra Militense, of Bole Armenick, of eche twoo ounces, of common Mummia, of Setwall, of eche one dramme, of Camphire halfe a dramme, of Dia Trion Sandalon, and of Diarhodon Abbatis, of eche twoo drammes of the rindes of Cedar Apples, of the fragmentes of Smiraldes of eche one dramme, of Muske one scruple, of Pitridate twoo ounces.

To heale a thinne Catarre.

TAke of Plantine water one pound, of Rose water three ounces, of redde and white Saunders, of Cloues, of eche one dramme, of Camphire halfe a dramme, of vinegar of Roses fower ounces. Make pouder of those thynges that are to be drated and meddle them together, then make hote a plate of Iron, and strewe vpon it some of the same pouder in a close chamber, that the sicke persone maie receiue the fume by his nose and mouthe.

To cause a Pellet of a Dagge or Pistolet whiche is in the flesshe to come forthe.

TAke Bittonie and braie it well, and meddle it with the fatte of an Hare, reducyng it into the forme of an ointmente, and cause it to be kept vpon the wounde, and in short space you shall

see the pellet issue forthe.

To remedie a swelling or paine that happeneth after a wounde is healed.

TAke of Olium Nardinum, of Dile of Castor, of Dile of Turpentine, of Dile of Costus, of Dile of Wormewood, of Dile of Rewe, of Vnguentum Aragon, of Althea, of Marciaton, of the grease of a Rauen, of eche twoo ounces, of Ireos in powder, of Lineseedes, and of Fenegreke, of eche one ounce, of Aristologia longa and Rotunda, of eche halfe an ounce, of Waxe as muche as sufficeth, make a liniment thereof, and vse it with happie successe.

To purge a wound, and to drawe out that whiche was fastened therein.

TAke of Incense, of Mastick, of Spanishe Pitche, of eche one ounce, of the fatte of a Ram twoo ounces, of Dile Olive as muche more, of the iuice of Plantin, of the iuice of Taxus barbatus, of Elders, of Scabiose, of eche one ounce, mixe all these with fiue whites of Egges, and make an ointment.

To heale brusynges of the head with broken bones or without.

TAke of Salte, of Honie, or old white wine, of Sulphur, and of Bittonie, of eche like quantitie, braie them and make a plaister thereof, and laie it vpon the sore, and if there bee a bone broken, that the blonde bee entered in at some small fisure, then take of the meale of Rye, and of the meale of Otes, of eche fiue drammes, of the iuice of Plantine one dramme and a halfe, of Lapacium Acutum one dramme, and make a plaister thereof with good Malmesey.

To drawe out thinges fastned in the flesshe, as Thornes and suche like.

Farfara, an herbe called tussilaga.

TAke of the rootes of Polipodie, and beyng well braied with Barrowes grease, as muche as sufficeth, make a plaister, and laie it vpon the place: or els take of Farfara, and braie it with Barrowes

Barrowes grease as is before saide, and laie it vppon the sore, and presently it will doe the effect.

To heale the Kinges euill and other harde impostumes.

TAke of Mustarde seede, of Nettle seede, of Sulphur, of the spume or some of the Sea, of Aristologia, of Bdellium, of Ammoniack and of olde oyle, of eche like quantitie, braye all thinges that are to be brayed, and dissolue the Gummes in vinegar and make a plaister.

To remedie the paine of the backe.

TAke of the iuice of Millefolie, and put it into a Viall of glasse well closed and luted, then put it into an Ouen to boyle, and after it is taken out, you shall finde in the Viall oyle, with the whiche, annoynting the back, or any other place that is grieued, you shall see a marueilous effect.

To heale the redneſſe of the nose.

TAke of Borax twoo drammes, of the meale of red Peche Pease as muche more, of Camphire one dramme, of the flower of Beanes as muche more, braye them into fine powder, and with the iuice of Onyons, or with clarified Hony make an oyntment, and annoynt the place: or elſe, braye the stone of an Ore gall or Bulles, and with the oyle of Peche stones make an oyntment for the said paine. It helpeth also to infuse Beanes to become tender in vinegar, the space of eight dayes, and beyng taken out and dried, make powder thereof, then dissolue it with the white of an Egge, and annoint there with the nose.

To heale one that spitteth bloud through the rupture of a veine.

AFter the diuersions or vniuersall purginges as the cure requireth, are made by the Phisition. Giue the diseased to drinke one dramme and a halfe of Lapis hematitis in powder, in as muche Plantine water as sufficeth, and you shall see the effect.

To heale the euill colour of the face, and the Ptisicke.

DIstill from the Moneth of June vntill September, the rootes of Pollipodie of the Oke, and giue the sicke to drinke at one tyme three or foure ounces in the morning, and you shall haue your intent.

To heale sores in the naturall places of women.

DIstill in a Limbecke in June the rootes of Leekes and with the water that shall be distilled, washe the sores or ruptures, bathing therein peeces of linnen, or little bagges, and put them into the place.

To heale the knobbes whiche remaine in the ioynts after the paine of the goute.

TAke a Storke, and pull of the fethers, and the garbidge being taken out, fill it with all the sorts of fattes that you may haue, except the fat of a Swine, and put them into the bodie of the said birde, then dresse it, and lay it to rost, keeping vnder it a vessell to receiue the dripping which shall come therof, and if you take the saide fat or dripings, and put it into another of the saide Storkes, and lay it to roste again, it will be the better, then put it into a vessell of glasse, or earth that is glased, and let it stande in the sunne the space of one daye, then keepe it as a precious liquor to annoint the knobbes in the ioyntes.

To remedie the stinch of the mouth.

TAke of Sage twoo ounces, of Rosemarie flowers halfe an ounce, of Cloues fiue drammes, of Cinamonde one dramme and a halfe, of Nutmegs one scruple, braye euerie thing, and with Honie make a lectuarie, and giue thereof in the Morning halfe a spoonefull, and then drinke a little red wine, wherein is boyled a little Sage, and thus doe euery daye vntill you haue your purpose.

To heale the crestie growings of the fundiment.

TAke of the herbe Peritorie and bray it, with the herbe Millifolie, putting thereto a little Salt, and being brought to the forme of a plaister, lay it vpon the place: or els bray an Onyon,

and

and put thereto a little of Capillus Veneris, and of the rootes of Ariſtologia rotunda, and being medled togither, lay it vpon the ſore in maner of a plaiſter.

To heale the Collick.

TAke of the leaues of Dodder a handfull and a halfe, of the leaues of wilde Mallowes one handfull, of the Larde of an olde Hogge, one pound, bray euerie thing well in a Morter of Marble, and beyng ſomewhat warme, make a plaiſter vppon the bellie, where the paine is. And with this giue hym to drinke fiue or ſixe ounces of oyle of ſweete Almondes, with whiche is mixed foure or ſixe drops of perfite Aqua vitæ.

To heale the palſey of the tongue.

TAke drie Fygges and mundifie them from their ſkinnes, then take a dram of their pulpe, and put thereto ſixe graynes of perfite Euforbium, and hauyng brayed it, meddle them togither, and let the ſicke perſon holde the quantitie of a little Beane vnder his tongue, and let hym ſpit often.

To remedie the paine of the head proceeding through a hote or colde cauſe.

TAke of the rootes of Bryonie and bray them, and boyle them in olde oyle, and a little wine, and with the ſaide oyle beyng warmed annoynt the place of the griefe: or elſe take of the oldeſt oyle you can get, and mixe therewith three or foure graines of the pouder of Euforbium, and annoint the ſore place, the bodie being firſt purged, and then purging the head, by drawyng vp into the Noſe the iuice of Rewe. Taking heede that if the paine doe happen through a hot cauſe, hauyng firſt purged the bodie, or let it bloud by the veine, annoint the grief with this liniment folowyng. Take of the iuice of ſower Grapes two ounces, of the dregges of pycke halfe an ounce, of Saffron fiue graines, meddle them togither, and make a liniment.

To remedie the griefes of the head and neck.

TAke of the oyle of ſweete Almonds three ounces, of the meale of marſh Mallowes, halfe an ounce, of ware as much as ſufficeth, make an oyntment at the fyre, with the whiche be-

yng warme, anointe the sicke morning and euening.

To remedie the dimnesse of sight.

TAke of the rootes of Radishes in the euening, taken at that present out of the earth, and beyng made cleane cutte them in the middle with a knife, and put them into a verie cleane dish, and let the rootes lye with their cuttes downewarde, then lette them stande a whole night in the aire, and of the water that shal distill from them into the dishe, droppe into the eyes, and you shall haue greate ease, or els makyng water of gum Ceraphine drawne by Alcumistrie, and distillyng thereof into the eyes, it will make a marueilous effecte in takyng awaie the dimnesse, and other defectes of the eyes.

To heale the paine of the flancke.

TAke of the Liuer of an old sea Urchen and drie it, and beyng made in pouder, giue the sicke to drinke the eof in warme brothe the quantitie of a dramme fastyng, and you shall see a marueilous effecte, and boile with Oile Oliue Nettle leaues, and putting thereto a little Saffron, laie it vpon the place of the grief in maner of a plaister.

To heale a burnyng canker called in Italian,

Fuoco saluatico,

TAke of whole Beanes one handfull, of the Branne of Barly as muche more, of the Leaues of Mallowes twoo handefulles, boile them in as muche water as sufficeth, vntill the halfe bee consumed, and with the saied decottion washe the sore twice a daie, that is, Morning and Euening, and then anoint it with this ointment. Take of Litarge in pouder one ounce, of oile Oliue seuen ounces, mire the Litarge with the oile in a Potinger and put thereto of white Wine, alwaie stirryng it with a spatter, vntill it come to the forme of a liquid ointment, with whiche anoint the sore.

To purge the matrix of women.

TAke of the leaues of Tansey and drie them, and braie them into pouder, of the whiche cause the woman to drinke halfe an ounce in good white Wine, and it will purge the Matrix

commodiously:

commodiously: The like effecte doeth the iuice of Paritorie giuen to drinke.

To stop the flixe of the bloud of the Hemerodes.

TAke of the flowers of Taxus Barbatus, of the seedes of Bombace, and of Plantine seedes, and boile them in sharpe wine, and washe often those partes, and you shall see the effecte.

To heale the coldnesse of the Matrix.

TAke of Pulegium, in the tyme when it hath flowers, and hauyng distilled it by a Limbecke, giue to drinke of the water that shall bee drawne twoo ounces for euery tyme, in the Mornyng fastyng, and laste at night, and you shall haue your intent: It will also prouoke the termes.

To drie vp the superfluous humiditie of the Vuola, and of the gummes.

TAke of Pulegium, and boile it with drie Figges and Vinegar, and with the saied decoction gargarize, and wash often your mouthe, and you shall see a happie succesle.

To take spottes from the face.

TAke of Allum Succarine three ounces, of freshe butter twoo ounces, of oile of Tartar one ounce, medple euery thyng together, and make it in forme of an ointement. With the which, the space of eight daies, at night when you goe to bedde, anointe the cloutes or spottes: and in the morning washe them with warme water, wherein hath been boiled Braune of Wheate. It helpeth likewise to braie the rootes of white Lillies, and with Honie and white Waxe to make an ointmente, and therewith to anoint the place: or els take a bottell of glasse, and fill it with Rosemarie flowers, and close it with newe Waxe, and burie it halfe in sande, and couer the vpper parte with a Cuppe, and let it stande so the space of one monethe, and you shall see the flowers turned into water, the whiche strain and keepe in a bel sell well closed, as a precious thyng to worke the effect aforsaid.

To heale a Ringworme.

AFter you haue purged the bodie of Cholericke humours, put into the wound of the iuice of the tender leaues of a wild

Olive

Olíue tree, or the leaues themselues well brayed: or else take two or three nestes of Waspes, and a handfull of the Combes of Bees, with all the yong ones in them, and braye them well, and putting thereto a little Hony, make a liniment to put into the sore. And this of his owne nature doth heale any suche euill.

To heale the flixe of the bellie.

TAke and drinke the bloud of a Ducke, and it will doe the effect: or els take the flowers of Filberds, and drie them in an Ouen, then bray them into pouder, and giue the sicke a dramme thereof to drinke in good wine. And the liuers of rosted Pullets giuen vnto the sicke to eate, doe verie muche helpe.

To heale the paine of the loynes.

TAke of the seedes of Asparagus, and of Commin, of eche one dram, bray them, and with good Wine giue the sicke to drincke. The like effect worcke the seedes of Perseneps giuen to drinke: or els two drams of Enula Campana rootes giuen in wine. It helpeth likewise to make fomentation vnto the place with liquide Pitch, Sulphur viuum, and Salt boyled together, and dippe therein newe shorne wooll vnwashed, and as hote as you can suffer it, laye thereof twice a daye vppon the sore: or else lay onely vpon it quick Brimstone brayed, mingled with grease and made warme.

To heale those that pisse in their beddes.

TAke of the hookes of a Boze or tame Hogge, and giue the pacient to drinke thereof in red wine, or in broth. It helpeth also to take the tonges of three Geese, and beyng rosted to eate them. And also to giue to drinke being made in pouder of Snailes founde out of their shelles in Wine, and you shall finde that they will worke a marueilous experience.

To heale the sores of the feete.

TAke a quantitie of the Ashes made of Hennes dounge, and beyng medled with Hony, make thereof an oyntment, and it will heale those sores, or else take the harde shell of a Tortys burned, and laye the Ashes dissolued with Wine and oyle vpon the sayde sores, and it healeth them. As also doth the like effect,

to

to take the ointment made of Sheepes sewet dissolued in waxe, adoyng therevnto a little Roche Allum.

To kill wormes in the eares.

TAke of the seeves and greene leaues of Hempe, and takyng out the iuice, put thereof warme into the eares, and you shal see the effecte. Or els take the gaule of a Bulle, of clarified Honie, of eche like quantitie, and boilyng it in an earthen vessell, meddle it well together, and reserue it in a Viall of Glasse, and when neede requireth, beyng a little warme, putte thereof with Wooll into the eare, firste clensyng the eare from filthe.

To remedie the hurtes of the eares happened through entring of water into them.

TAke a quantitie of gumme of Iuie, and of the iuice of blacke Beetes, & of the iuice of a Bremble, meddle them together, and beeyng made warme, put thereof into the eares, and it will ease the paine, and drie vp the water: it helpeth also the griefes of the eares, to take the gaule of a Swine, and beyng mixed with the iuice of Leekes and warmed, to put thereof into the eares.

To heale sores that are ingendred in the eares.

TAke a Pomegranate, and hauing taken out the meate within, fill it with Honie, and let it boile well in the embers with a softe fire, and put of that beyng hote into the eares.

To dissolue impostumes vnder the eares.

TAke of the meale of Line seeves, as muche as you thinke good, and boile it in Oile and Honie together, puttyng therto of Salte, and ashes made of a wilde Figge Tree, and laye it vpon the swellyng in forme of a pultace. The like effect is doen to take Gladian rootes beyng boiled and braied with Salt, and laied vpon the griefe.

To heale stripes of the eyes.

TAke of Bittonie leaues verie well braied, and binde them vpon the place of the stripe, and you shall see a verie good effecte. It helpeth also to meddle with meale of Beanes, womannes Milke, and to make it in forme of a plaister, and to laie it vpon the sore eye.

To remedie the losse of appetite vnto meate.

TAke of the seedes of speare Trifolie, and boile them in wine, and by the space of three daies continually, cause the diseased to drinke halfe a cup of the decoction, then lette hym drinke one dram of Ginger infused in vinegar three other daies at the same hower, and let hym be well couered in his bedde, when he beginneth to sweate, and you shall see a marueilous successe.

A maruellous remedie against sores and woundes.

TAke of the Dile of Momordica two ounces, of the Dile of saincte Jhons worte one ounce, of the Marrowe of a Bufalo halfe an ounce, putte all these together into a still of Glasse well closed, and beyng luted set it to the fire, and after it is reduced to a forme within the still, worke it with marueilous good successe.

Bufalo, is a beast like to a horse.

To preserue one from poisonyng.

YOu must take heede that you eate not thynges of strong sauor, or of a verie sweete taste, bicause that the bitternesse and stinche of poisons in this maner is wont to bee couered, for the ouer sweete, sower, or salt thyng mixed with poison, doeth hide the bitternesse of it. At what tyme therefore you shall haue any suspecte to haue dronke poison, drinke presentely after it of the seedes of Turneppes, or of the rootes in wine, or of Neppe, and you shalbe safe.

Against the bitynges of venemous beastes.

TAke of Onions and braie them, and meddle therewith of salt and Honie, as muche as you please, and make it in forme of an ointment, and laie it vpon the sore, and it will take awaie the paine, and remedie the poisonyng.

Against the stinche of the nose.

TAke of the confection whiche is put into Triacle, called Hedicroo, dissolue it in wine, and anoint within the nose oftentymes, and you shall obtaine your intent.

To heale the griefes of the fundimente.

TAke of the tender leaues of Henbane, and of Purcelane, and of crummes of bread infused in wine, the yolke of an egge roasted hard, of eche like quantitie, of oile of Roses asmuche as sufficeth,

ceth, haie the all: then fomentate the place with the decoction of roses and of Mellilot, and laie vpon it the cataplasme afore laied.

Against the impotencie of the Genitale member.

TAke of rawe Cicers, of mundified Pinekurnelles, of eche twoo ounces, of the seedes of Rocket, and of Peper, of eche one ounce, of Honie as muche as sufficeth. Make a lectuarie, and cause the sicke partie to take twoo drammes thereof at a time in good wine. It helpeth likewise to take of Peper, of Pinekirnelles, of Parcely, of the Pisell of an Harte, and of Turpentine, of eche like quantitie beyng haied, mixe them with Honie, and vse it as you doe the other: or els drinke in the morning a Potinger of Goates milke warme, as it is milked, and put therein twoo or three drammes of the pouder of Cloues.

To heale an impostumed Collick.

CAuse the partie to bee let blood in the veine Basilica, and if by chaunce there followe presently retention of vrine, draw blood out of the veine Saphena, and laie vpon the grief this ointmente. Take of Waxe fiue ounces, of oile of Camomill twoo ounces, of oile of Roses as muche more, of the meale of Beanes halfe an ounce, of the yolkes of Egges fiue, with the Mucillage of Lineseedes, make an ointment.

Against the biting of a mad dogge.

TAke of vinegar one pounde and a halfe, of Pitche one pounde, of Oppoponacke three ounces, boile the Pitche in vinegar, with the whiche dissolue the Oppoponacke, and beyng laied vpon the bityng, it will not suffer the wound to close, and this is a conuenient medicine against knobbes of hard flesh. Wherefore vnto women or children, you must make suche a medicine liquid with Oleum Irinum, and vse it.

Condiloma, are certaine thinges that fasten the skin, which coūereth the childe in the mothers bellie.

Against indurate impostumes, perished Condilomi and hardened beesles.

TAke of Litarge of Siluer, of Lime, of eche one pounde, of Manna, of Incense three ounces, of white Waxe as muche more, of Galbanum one ounce and a halfe, of Allum, and of Turpentine, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of Irees and of Co-

perus, of eche sixe drammes, of Gawles, and of Myrrhe, of eche eight drammes, of honie eightene ounces, of oyle foure pounde and a halfe, put the Litarge and the Lime vnto the Oyle, and boyle them, laboryng them with the spatter, and when it shalbe thicke, put thereto the white Waxe, the Turpentine, and the Galbanum firste sodden in Honie: and being mixed, and taken from the fire, adde thereto the other thinges in pouder: or else take of Bitume, of Litarge, of eche foure pounde and a halfe, of oyle Oliue seuen pounde and a halfe, boyle them togither, and put thereto of waxe fiue ounces, of Galbanum, and of Mirrha, of eche as muche more. Make thereof a plaister.

Bitume, a kinde of natural lime or Claye.

To dissolue an impostume vnder the eare.

TAke of Swines grease sixe ounces, of waxe two ounces, of the whites of rawe Egges, two, of Hony as muche as of the Egges, of Figge dust as much as sufficeth: Dissolue the waxe with the grease, thē put therto the whites of þ Egges by little, and little, then meddle therwith the Hony and meale and vse it.

To dissolue the Kings euill, and euery hard impostumation.

TAke of Salt Peter one pounde, of Litarge of Siluer, as muche more, of the filthe of oyle vesselles foure pounde, of Galbanum foure pound and a halfe, bray the Salt, and the Litarge, and putting thereto the filthe, bray it againe, and set it to boyle in an earthen vessell, laboring it often with a spatter, and when it doth not cleaue to the fingers, take it from the fyre, and bray the Galbanum with a Pestell of wood, and meddle and dissolue them together, and beyng wrought vpon Marble, keepe it to vse when neede shall require, it will be verie marueilous.

Against trembling through some melancholy humor.

TAke of Pine kernels two drammes washed with warme water, of sweete Almondes, of Reisons, of Pistaches, of eche one dramme, of Ginger, of Saffron, of white and red Ben, of Setwall, of the rindes of Pomecitrones, of Balme, of eche one dramme, of Margarites, of red Coral, of Cloues, of Maces, of

Carda-

Cardamomes, of eche halfe a dramme, of yelowe Saunders, of Gum Dragant, of Gum Arabick, of eche two scruples, of Suger sixtene drammes, dissolue the Sugar with Balme water, and make a confection in moysels, of the whiche the sicke muste take euerie euening the quantitie of a Chestnut, two houres before supper.

A confection to heale mistes or dimnesse of the sight.

TAke of the iuice of Fennell halfe a pounde, of the iuice of Rew, of the iuice of Selendine, and of Margerom, of eche halfe an ounce, mundifie them all, and take of clarified Hony one pound: boyle them togither into a iuste heigth, and put thereto of Eyebright one ounce and a halfe, of Fennell Seedes halfe an ounce, of Maces, of Cubebes, of Cinamond, of long Pepper, and of Cloues, of eche two drammes, make them into powder, and meddle them and make a lectuarie, of the whiche cause the Pacient to take at night when he goeth to bed halfe a spoonefull: notwithstanding let hym leaue to take it in the Sommer when the wheather is hote, or else temper it with the greater parte of Sugar Roset. Then take of Fennell waters distilled through a Limbecke, of Margerom, of Celendine, of Rewe, of eche two ounces: in the whiche waters dissolue of Saffron one dramme, and of Antimonie two drammes, distill it thorowe a Felt, and of the water that shal be drawne, drop into the eyes twice a day.

Against the weakenesse of the sight.

AFter the purging of the bodie, take of the leaues of Betonie, of Rewe, of Eyebright, of Annis seedes, of Cinamond, of Ginger, of Cardamomes, of Fennell seedes, of Percely, of Cilermontanus, of Origanum, of Hissope, of Cubebes, of Liquerice, of eche one dramme, of Sugar vnto the quantitie of the other thinges; then make them all into powder, and beyng mixed together make a lectuarie, of the which let the pacient take halfe a spoonefull, two houres after supper.

Another for the same purpose.

TAke of Eyebright two ounces, of Fenegreeke fiue drams, of Mace, of Cubebes, of Cinamonde, of long Pepper, of

Cloues of eche one dramme, then searce them, and make a lectuary with a pound of clarified Hony, and of the iuice of Fennel, and of boyled Celendine clarified, of eche halfe an ounce, boyle the iuices with the Honie, vntill they become thicke, and in the ende addyng thereto the powders, make a confection.

To keepe the belly sollible in the infirmitie of the eyes.

A Custome to take diuers times, or often, that is to say, euery day fasting, a dramme and a halfe of this confection: take of Mirabolanes emblici, and Citrini, of eche two drams, of good Turbith one dram, of Gynger, two drammes & halfe, of Cinnamond one dram, of Nutmegs two drammes, of Annis seedes, of Fennell seedes, of eche three drammes, of Sugar the weight of them all, make a powder thereof, and with Sugar dissolued in Fennell, of Eyebright water, make a lectuarie.

Against the inflamation of the eyes.

HAuing firste thorowly purged the bodye, take of mundified Barlie, of Quince seedes, and of Camomill flowers, of eche halfe an ounce, of Fennell seedes two drammes, boyle them in water vntill the fourth parte bee consumed, then straine it and therewith washe the eyes, and if with this you obtayne not your intent, put thereunto of white Sief without Opium, and vse it.

To heale the griefe of the eyes.

TAke of the Buddes of Vines, and takyng out the iuice medle therewith the yolke of a rawe Egge, and beeyng well tempered washe the Temples, and laye it vppon the eye. This also helpeth. Take of Tutia of Alexandria halfe an ounce, of Salbick, of Incense, of Aloes Epatici, of eche one dramme, of Camphire one scruple: of the iuice of sower Grapes one pound. hauing made powder of those thinges that are to be drayed medle them togither, and make a Collirion, and applie it vnto the eye.

Collirion is a medicine for the eyes.

Another for the same effect.

TAke of Bole Armenick, halfe a dramme, of Sanguis Draconis, of Gum Dragant, of Gumme Arabick, of eche two drams,

drammes, bray them finely, and searce them, and meddle them with halfe a pounde of Rose water, and beeyng put into a Viall of Glasse, boyle it in Balneo Mariæ, that it touche not the bottome of the vessell, the space of an houre: then take it from the fyre, and letting it stande so the space of a daye, strayne it, and put thereto into the eyes, washing them also often with water of Fenegreeke distilled though a Limbecke, and it will bee a marueilous effect.

To heale stripes of the eyes, and extention of the nuck.

TAke of Tutia, of Saffron, of Pirrhe, of eche one dramme, with the iuice of Rewe, and of Margerom, make a Collirion, and put thereof into the eyes.

Nauca, is the vppermost part of the head, and some take it for the rough of the mouth.

Another for the same.

TAke of Bole Armenicke one ounce; of Tutia, of Sanguis Draconis, of Gumme Arabick, of eche halfe an ounce, braye them, and searce them, and meddle them with a pounde of Rose water, and put it into a Vyall of Glasse, and suspende it in Balneo Mariæ, that it touche not the bottome of the vessell, nor the sides about the bottome, and cause it to boyle by the space of half and houre, and beyng taken from the fire, put thereto two drammes of the wine of Pomegranates that is cleare, and lettyng it stand so a whole daye, put thereto afterwarde into the eyes.

To remedie the Litargie.

TAke of the seeves of Agnus Castus, of Smallage seeves, and of Sage leaues, of eth one handfull, of Salt water as much as sufficeth, boyle them and fomentate the hinder parte of the head with the decoction.

To heale the incontinencie and dropping of vrine.

TAke of Balme and of Water Mintes, and boyle them in good wine, and being giuen to drinke, it remedieth the making of water by drops, and if of the saide herbes boyled, you make a plaister, and lay therof betweene the nauill, and the bottom of the bellye, it is vnto those that cannot keepe their water

an

an excellent remedie.

Against the hardnesse of the splene.

CAuse the sicke to drinke often in good white Wine of the seedes of Ben, called Ghianda vnguentaria, and you shall see a verie good successe.

To heale an olde flix of a womans flowers.

THe iuice of Barberies giuen to drinke, purgeth a womannes Matrix, and stoppeth old flixes, but if the Barberies bee giuen a woman to drinke, thei will doo the like effecte, and also helpe all the other flixes of the bodie.

Against stingyng of Bees.

TAke a peece of linnen clothe, and washe it in distilled Borage water, and laie thereof often vppon the stingyng, and it will take awaie the paine.

To heale the inflammation of a mans yarde.

TAke of the leaues of Buscie, braie them, and boile them with Rose water, and a little Wine, then take them out, and make a plaister, laiyng it vppon the member, and you shall see the effecte.

A remedie against coldnesse, and debilitie of the reines, the paine of the backe, and want of appetite vnto a woman.

TAke of Persenep rootes as many as you please, let them be faire and greate, and cutte awaie the toppes, and take double as muche of Sugar, and put them into an earthen potte of water, and boile them with a slowe fire vntill thei begynne to waxe tender, then laie them vpon a Girdion that thei maie coole, then pare them and take out their pithes, and after putte them into a newe earthen potte glased, and put thereto as muche good clarified Honie as will couer them, then boile them vntill the Honie doe thoughlie penitrate euery parte of them. Then take them from the fire, and put into them of Cloues twoo partes, of Cinamonde and of Ginger one parte, braie them and meddle them with the rootes, of the whiche the sicke partie eatyng fastyng one ounce at a tyme, shall finde a marueilous effecte.

To

To remedie vomiting occasioned of colde humors.

TAke of sweete Pome rialles, and boile them well in twoo partes of water, and one of Honie, and beeyng taken out, boile them once againe in Honie onely, and then put them into a vessell of glasse, and powre vpon them as muche clarified Honie, that thei maie bee couered, and adde vnto them these Spices. Take of Cloues, of Cinamonde, of Ginger, of Cardamomes, of Peper of eche like, suche quantitie as you thinke conueniente for the quantitie of the Apples, and vse to eate them, and thei will bee verie effectuall.

Against the streinynges when a man cannot goe to the stoole.

TAke of Maudelen wortes, and boile them in Tarte Wine, and make fomentation from beneath. It helpeth also to stop the bloud of the Hemerodes.

To remedie deafnesse or want of hearyng.

TAke of grounde Iuie, braie it, and take out the iuice, and beyng a little warmed, distill thereof at diuers tymes into the eares.

To heale bruses about the eyes without launcing or incision.

TAke of Saffron halfe a dramme, of oile of Roses one ounce, one yolke of an Egge, braie the Saffron, and meddle them, and laie thereof vpon the eye.

To heale watrie or dropping eyes.

AFter the bodie is throughly pourged, take of the rindes of Incense, of Tutia wel preparated with Margerom water, of Mirrhe, of eche one dramme, of redde Coral as muche more with Fenell water as muche as sufficeth, braie thase thynges that are to bee braied, and make a Collirion, with the whiche washe the eyes.

An excellent pouder for the same disease.

TAke of burnt Antimonie fiue drammes, of Tutia of Alexandria preperated three drammes, of Lignum Aloes burned

halfe a dramme, of the stones of Dates burned into coles three drammes, braie all these thynges into verie fine pouder, and hauyng tempered them with Rose water, drie them in the Sunne then take of Muske one graine, of Amber as muche more, temper them with Rose water, and beeyng dried, beate them with the foresaied thynges, and braie them into a verie fine pouder, whiche you shall vse after into the eyes.

To heale the griefes of the eyes.

TAke of Incense well braied half an ounce, washe it in warme water, and let it stande to the space of twoo howers, then with Fenell water make a Collirion and vse it. It helpeth marueilously to take a dramme of the vitriature or glasyng of vesselles made in pouder, and beeyng medled with oile of the seedes of Bombace, to put it into the eye.

To heale sores of the eares that offend the hearing.

HAuyng pourged the bodie thrughly, take of small Wine somewhat sweete, of childrens vrine of eche one ounce, boile them with one ounce of Honie medled therewith, and put thereof into the eares. After the sore is mundified, take of Incense, of Sarcacoll, of Mirrhe and of Aloes, of eche one dramme, dissolue them in wine, and dippe therein tentes, and put them into the eares: or els vse this remedie. Take of the drosse of tried Iron often washed with vinegar, and made into pouder, of Bole Armenicke, of the barke of Incense, of Sarcacoll, of Mirrhe, of Aloes, of eche one dramme, dissolue them in wine, and vse them.

Against the griefe of the loynes and of the eyes.

TAke of the Oile made of Nuttes of India that is olde, and with that anoint the sicke persone, and it will doe the effecte.

Against difficultie of takyng of breath through coldnesse.

TAke drie Figges and boile them in wine, and medle therewith of the pouder of Nuttes of India, and giue to drinke therof euery daie, and it will worke marueilously: and the water of Origanum beyng drunke by three ounces at a tyme helpeth.

To

To heale a drie rough.

TAke a quantitie of Beetes and boile them, and put thereto of sweetes Almondes, and of the iuice of sweete Pomegranates, of eche like quantitie, and giue thereof to eate, and you shall finde a marueilous helpe.

Against the hardnesse of the Matrix.

TAke of the hearbe called Origanum, and boile it in Wine, and meddle therewith of oile Olive, and bathe therein peeces of linnen cloth, and put of them often into the naturall place of the woman.

Against the fallyng of the Vuola, and swellyng of the Pallate.

TAke of Origanum in the moneth of June, and braie it, and distill it through a Limbeck, and with the water let the pacient gargarize, and washe his mouthe three or fower tymes a daie.

Against the commyng out of the nauill of children.

TAke of the hearbe called Sainct Ihons worte, and make a plaister, braiyng it verie well, and binde it upon the Nauill, and you shall see healthe ensue.

To heale the Palsey.

TAke of Calamus Aromaticus two ounces, of Steradon Arabice one scruple, of Calamint, of Origanum, of Annis seedes, of Fenell seedes, of Cinamonde, of eche three drammes of Hisope one ounce, of Fenell rootes, of Persely rootes, and of Sparagus, of eche halfe an ounce, of Sage, of Balme, of Bettonie, and of Auens, of eche one handfull, of Sugar one pounde, make a sirupe according vnto arte, of the which cause the diseased to take one ounce and a halfe at a tyme, with water made of the infusion of Nutmegges.

Against the debilitie of sinewes.

TAke a Goose, and pulle it, and hauyng taken out the guttes, washe it within, then take halfe a Fore, and halfe a Catte, that are fatte, and breake the bones of them bothe, and braie the well, and put thereto of Turpentine, of Serapine, of Bdellio,

of Rosine, of earth wormes dried, of eche halfe an ounce, meddle euery thyng, and fill the bodie of the Goose, puttyng thereto of Sage, of Rosemarie, of eche one handefull, of Calton one dramme and a halfe, of Geneper berries halfe an ounce, and if a Goose bee not able to containe suche a quantitie, fill twoo, and sowe them well, and roste them with fire made of the wood of Baies, or of Geneper, or of Vines, let the firste that droppeth bee caste awaie, but that droppyng whiche afterward followeth keepe, to anointe the partes that haue sinewes, and also the vppermoste parte of the head.

Against redneſſe of the legges.

IN the Moneth of Maie, take of the leaues and stalkes of Louage, and braie them, and distill them through a Limbecke, and bathe peeces of Linnen clothe in the water that shall bee distilled, and laie it vppon the legges, and you shall see a present succesſe.

To remedie the printes of blowes that remaine.

TAke a quantitie of drie leues of Margerome, and makyng powder thereof, meddle therewith Honie, and annointe the swollen or rankled place. The like effecte is doen with the iuice of the same, if the place bee anointed, for it will dissolue the dead blood vnder the skime.

Against swellings of the face.

TAke wilde Apples, or Crabbes in the ende of June, and distill them through a Limbecke, and with the water that shal be distilled washe often the face, and the intent will followe.

To keepe heare from growing white.

IN the ende of Maie take of the hearbe called Balme, and distill it through a Limbecke, and of the water that shall bee distilled, drinke twise a daie twoo ounces at a tyme, and likewise washe the heare, and you shall see the effecte.

To heale the itch of children.

TAke and braie a handfull of grene Mintes, and laie it in Lye one whole daie to become tender, and with the saied Lye washyng the children, and you shall heale their itche.

Another

Another for the same.

TAke of oyle of Roses one ounce, of Storax liquida, halfe an ounce, of common Salt one scruple, and a little of the iuice of Limons, meddle them all well togither with a Spatter, and annoint therewith.

Against trembling or shaking.

TAke of the oyle of Gum Iuy, of the oyle of Cherua, of eche one ounce, of oyle of Roses, of Bdellium, of Serapine, of Oppoponack, of Mastick, of eche halfe an ounce, of oyle of Flores and of Bayes, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of the fat of a Ram, and of a Goose, of eche two ounces, dissolue the fat with Rose Water and Vinegar as muche as sufficeth, and mixing therewith the other things, make an ointment, with the which, annoint the vppermost parte of the head, and the other weake members.

Against stinch of the mouth through rotten teeth.

DIstill thorow a Limbeck in the middest of May the toppes of wild Mintes, and with the water that shall be distilled, washe often the mouth of the diseased.

To heale the white flixes in women.

TAke the flowers of Rocket, and of Houseeare, and of Origanum, vnto a iust quantitie, beate them into pouder, and adde thereto of Sugar halfe the quantitie of them all, and make there of mozsels, of the whiche, let the woman eate, and it will worke a marueilous effect.

To heale the relapsation of the gummes.

TAke of Myrrhe as muche as you please, and beyng dissolued in wine and oyle Oliue, washe therewith the gummes, and you shall see a most true experience, if you vse it oftentimes. It helpeth also to take the water of wilde Mintes distilled through a Limbeck, and often therewith to washe the gummes.

To heale chappes in the fingars.

TAke of the rootes of Pollipodie, and braie them verie well, and meddle them with Hony, and annoint the sore, and you shall see the effect.

To heale a windie impostumation.

TAke of greene Rew, of Fennell, of Comin, of Annis seedes, of Ameos, of Carawayes, of Smallage seedes, of eche fiue drammes, of olde oyle fiue pounds, put them all into a Viall of Glasse, and boyle them verie well in Balneo Mariæ, and with that oyle annoynt the place.

To heale the euill disposition whiche commeth before the Dropsey, and the obstruction of the Mesaraicall veynes.

TAke of the iuice of Wormwood halfe a pound, of Spiknard one dramme, of Cinamond two drammes, of Sugar halfe a pound, make pouder of those thinges that are to be poudred, and beyng well medled togither, giue two ounces thereof vnto the sicke person at a tyme with wine or broth.

Against the flix of vrine.

TAke of Prunes fiue, of Corianders, of Pirtels, of eche two drammes, of Roses, of Water Lillie flowers, of eche foure drammes, boyle them in water, and take of the said decoction, and of the iuice of the buddes of Vines, of eche foure ounces, of Sugar sixe ounces, make a sirop, of the which take two ounces: or els make this other which is of a marueilous effect. Take of the rootes of Vngula Cabalina, of Vmbelicus Veneris, of Virga pastoris, of Plãtine, of Bursa pastoris, of Luerwort, of Rew, of Scariola, of eche one handfull, of Violet flowers, and of Nemphar flowers, of Lettis seedes, and of Purcelane seedes, of eche one ounce, of white Poppie seedes halfe an ounce, of Iciubes, and Sebestians ten, of red Roses, of red Saunders, of ech halfe an ounce, of hulled Barlie two ounces, of Sugar two pounde. Make a sirop according to Arte, of the whiche, giue vnto the diseased person euerie morning the quantitie of one ounce before meate, at least by two houres.

To remedie the impotencie of the Genitall member.

TAke of the seedes of white Onyons, of Satirion, of Date flowers, of Olibanum, of the brayns of Sparrowes, of eche two ounces, make pilles thereof with hot water, vnto the

quantitie

quantitie of a Tyche peale, of the which giue the patient to take fiue or sixe at a tyme, and no more, and you shall see a verie good effect.

To heale sores of the bladder.

TAke of mundified Pine kernels dryed one ounce, of mundified Pistaches, halfe an ounce, of the pouder of Liquerice two drammes, of the seedes of white Poppie halfe an ounce, of the common seedes mundified as muche more, of Lettis, and Endiue seedes, of eche one ounce and a halfe, of Reysons three ounces, of Cinamond two drammes, of Sugar the weight of them all, make losenges, or Morselles, the weight of halfe an ounce a peece: of the which let the sicke person take one at a time before meate, and let him drinke after it a little wine.

To heale the diseases of the reynes.

TAke of Filberds, of Pine kernels mundified, of Gum Dragant, of Gum Arabick, of the iuice of Liquerice, and of Penuyts, of eche tenne drammes, of the seedes of Mercurie, of bitter Almondes, of the foure greater colde seedes, of eche fiue drammes, of the seedes of Quinces, of Mallowes seedes, of Porcellane seedes, of the seedes of white Poppie, of red Roses, and of the seedes of Plantine of eche three drams, of the seedes of wild Fennell, of Smallage, of the Garden and of the Mountaine, of Amis seedes, of Henbane, of Rocket, of Saffron, of Apium, of eche two drammes, make a confection with sodden Wyne, mixing therewith of Muske, and of Saffron two Crowne weight, of the whiche let the diseased take the quantity of a beane, with Plantine water.

To heale ruptures within the body.

FRom the Month of Julye vnto September, the Rootes of Enula are to be distilled, the leaues are to bee distilled, in the ende of Maye, the water of the rootes being distilled, and giuen the sicke to drinke morning and euenyng, two or three ounces at a tyme, will doe the effect, of the water of the leaues there is not accustomed to be giuen to drinke, except onely as muche as may be conteined within an egges shell.

To

To take away the blackneſſe of ſkarres.

TAke of the iuice of Rocket, and of an Oxe gaule of eche like quantitie, meddle them together, and annointe the ſkarres many tymes, and you ſhall ſee a verie excellent ſucceſſe.

To kyll wormes in the body.

TAke of Ferne rootes, and hauyng made fine pouder thereof take a dramme, and beyng diſſolued in Wine, giue to drinke thereof, and it will kill them all.

To preſerue one that hath taken poyſon.

TAke of Filipendola and diſtill it in the ende of Maie, that is, the hearbe and the rootes a little bruſed, and of the water drinke fower or ſixe ounces at a tyme, and it will preſerue you from daunger. It helpeth alſo againſt the Peſtilence.

A medicine to heale the Quinſey.

TAke of the iuice of Strawberies, and of Plantine water, of eche eight ounces, of Honie of Roſes twoo ounces, of the iuice of Mulberies one ounce, of Dogges dunge that is white, of Pomegranate flowers, of eche one dramme, meddle euery thyng together, and cauſe the ſicke to gargarize hym ſelf often therewith.

To remedie the vnquietneſſe of agues, and to prouoke ſleepe.

TAke in the begynnyng of Maie, the plantes of Mallowes, and braie them with the ſtalkes and rootes, and diſtill them thrugh a Limbecke, and with the water that ſhall bee diſtilled, rubbe the ſicke parties feete, and it will induce reſte, and take awaie drieth.

To heale the flixe called Diſenteria.

TAke fower ounces of the iuice of Plantine, and meddle it with the water of Taxus Barbatus, and beyng made warme make a gliſter. Then giue hym to eate of old Sugar Roſet ſixe drammes, of conſerue of Quinces made with ſpices one ounce, of redde Corall twoo drammes, of Charabe one dramme, med-

dle

dle euery thyng, and giue the sicke persone sixe drammes thereof fastyng, and so you shall obtaine your intente, perseueryng to vse it certaine daies.

An other glyster most precious for the same disease.

TAke of white Incense, of Sanguis Draconis, of Terra sigillata, of Bole Armenicke, of eche one dramme, of Saffron half a dramme, make fine pouder of the foresaied thynges, and medlyng them with fower ounces of the iuice of Plantine, and a little of the water of parched Barley, make thereof a glister.

Another for the same.

IT helpeth the Disenteria, to drinke the iuice of Sorell with Wine, and the iuice of Marshe Mallowes also beeyng drunke doeth the like effecte. To drinke also in the mornyng fastyng three ounces of Borage water, helpeth the saied disease: also it helpeth with more efficacie to drinke the iuice of Bursa Pastoris.

Another for the same, of verie greate efficacie.

TAke of Hipoquistidos, of Psillium, of Terra Samia, of vnripe Galles, of Acatia, of eche eight drammes, with Raine water make little Cakes, of the whiche giue the sicke to take twoo drammes at a tyme, with the decoction of Rise: or els make a Glister.

Terra Samia, is that which the Apothecaries cal Terra Sigillata.

To cause Hemerodes to open.

TAke of the gaule of a Gote, or of a Cow, and meddle it with the iuice of Anagardus, and anoint the place, and the intente will follow: or els infuse rawe Onions in dinegar of Squilles and lay thereof vpon the place.

Against scorchings of fire.

IN the ende of June take Rapes with the roote and braie thē, and distill them through a Limbecke, and with the water washe the scorchynges, and although it will engender scurfe or scabbes, let it not be taken awaie, but with continuance of washyng, you shall see a manifest remedie.

To preserue one from the goute.

TAke of the rootes of Rosemarie, and hauing boiled them verie well in vinegar, if with the saied decoction you washe your feete, it will preserue you from the goute.

Against the belkynges of the stomacke.

TAke Rewe leaues and distill them in the middest of Maie, and of the water let the pacient drinke Mornyng and Euenyng twoo or three ounces, and you shall see the successe: and also it will expell the ventositie of the bodie.

To cause a woman to bryng forthe a dead creature.

TAke Willowe leaues in the middest of Maie, and hauyng distilled them through a Limbeck, giue the woman to drink thereof the quantitie of fower ounces, and it will cause her to be deliuered of the dead creature.

To heale the Dropsey and opilation of the liuer.

TAke of Elder flowers that are verie ripe, and distill them in Balneo Mariæ, and of the water that shall bee distilled, cause the diseased to drinke Mornyng and Euenyng three ounces at a tyme, and you shall see an excellent successe.

An emplaister to heale the rupture of the scull.

TAke of Plantine seedes three ounces, of Lapacium accutum fower ounces, of the meale of blacke Beanes as much as you please, braie them into pouder, and boile them with very strong wine, and laie thereof twise a daie vpon the wounde.

Another for the same.

TAke of gumme Elemi three drammes, of pure Rosen fower ounces, of Waxe sixe ounces, of oile of Roses twoo ounces and a halfe, of Armoniacke twoo ounces, of Turpentine three ounces and fiue drammes, of Rye meale as muche as sufficeth, with Wine and Waxe make a plaister.

Against the paine of the Collick.

Take

TAke of Origanum one scruple, and beeyng made into pouder, giue it to be dronke in good Wine, and you shall see the effecte. It helpeth also to giue to dronke of the wine made of the decoction of Horehounde the quantitie of three ounces,

To heale the itchyng or scabbes of the fundiment.

TAke a quantitie of a Bricke that is the top of a fornace, that hath been burned a long tyme, braie it in pouder, but firste washe it with common water, and then with Plantine water, and after meddle it with oile of Pirtelles and white Waxe, and hauyng made thereof an ointment, vse it vnto the fundiment.

To remedie the paines and burnynges of the fundiment.

TAke the yolke of a rosted Egge that is harde, and beeyng braied, dissolue it with white wine, and oile of Roses, of eche as muche as shall suffice, and laie it vppon the sore. It helpeth also to take three drammes of the pouder of Rose leaues, two yolkes of rosted Egges braied, and incorporate thē with white wine, and beyng meddled therein, Vnguentum Rosatum therewith to anoint the place.

To heale the disease called Iliaca passio.

TAke of Sumache, and of Commin, braie them together, and meddle them with Oximell, and giue the diseased to dronke a dramme thereof.

Another remedie for the same disease.

TAke a quantitie of the iuice of the leaues or buddes of vines, and cause the appassionated to dronke thereof.

To remedie the issuyng out of the Fundiment.

TAke a quantitie of Leutill leaues, and expresse the iuice from them, and anoint therewith the fundiment, or els take grene Galles, and boile them in Wine, and beyng sodden make them into pouder, and put thereof into the fundiment.

To heale one that can not keepe his vrine.

TAke of the haines of an Egle the quantitie of a Peale, of the fatte of a Goose as muche more, of gum Arabicke vnto the same quantitie, beeyng meeled together swallowe thereof, as you would doe a pille: or els take the Testicles of an Hare, and boile them in good sweete wine, and giue thereof to drinke. It helpeth also to take a little Calamint, and Pirrhe haied, and giue thereof vnto the sicke to drinke in good wine.

To remedie the commyng out of the Matrix.

WAshe the Matrix with the iuice of Acacia, or of Rubea tinctorum, or of Lentilles, or of Sumacke, and it will returne it into her place.

Against the growyng of flesh out of the nailes.

TAke of Galles, of the rindes of sower Pamegranates, of the drosse of redde Brasse, of drie Figges burned, of eche like quantitie, haie euery thyng, and mixe them with Honie, and put thereof into the foye mornyng and euenyng.

To cause scalie nailes to fall.

TAke of the gum of an Oke, of Sandaraca, of Fenegreke, of eche twoo ounces, of Canterelle, of Tapsia of eche one ounce of vinegar as muche as sufficeth, meddle them and make a plaster, haiyng those thynges that are to be haied, and put thereof vnto the nailes.

Cantarelle, a vermin like vnto Bees that sing, called of the Apothecaries Cantarides.

To take awaie the blacknesse that remaineth in scarres.

TAke a quantitie of the roote of white Baioule and blacke, and boile it in Oile, as long as it yeeldeth iuice, and therewith annointe the place: The scarres that remaine of Ryngwormes, annointe with the grease of an Asse: or els with the seedes of Rocket haied, and dissolued in the gaule of a Gote, or of an Oxe.

Against bloud that is congealed within one.

Take

TAke a quantitie of the Rennet of an Hare, or of any other beaste, and giue thereof to drinke in Vinegar, it helpeth also to take Time, or Sauorie, giuen to drinke with the like liquor.

Against the difficultie of taking breath.

TAke of the pouder of the Rootes of Aristologia rotunda, and giue thereof the sicke to drinke with Water. It helpeth also to take a quantitie of Silke Woormes, and beeing put into an earthen pot well closed, to set it into an Ouen vntill the worms be drie, and being brayed meddle hony therewith, and giue the sicke to drinke thereof a spoonefull at a tyme.

To remedie the congelation of milke within the breasts.

TAke a rowe Egge, and beeyng meddled with Vnguentum rosatum, annoynt the brestes. It helpeth marueilously the bynding of the bodie, if being dissolued with Oyle of Roses, the breastes be often annoynted therewith.

Against the subuersion of the stomacke.

TAke three parts of the iuice of sower Pomegranates, of the iuice of Mintes one parte, boyle them in a vessell of Earth glased, woorkyng it alwaies with a Spatter, vntill it berome thicke, and beyng taken from the fyre, giue the patient a spoonefull thereof to eate before meate.

For one that hath lost his voyce.

TAke of the iuice of Coalewortes meddled with Honye, and giue it vnto the sicke: or else take of Linseedes burned and brayed and finely searced, of fat Reysons without the stones, of mundified Pine kernels parched, of cleane Nuts, of eche lyke quantitie, bray them and meddle them with Hony, of the which holde often vnder the tongue.

To remedie the hardnesse of the spiene.

TAke of the Fat of a Crane, and meddle it with Vinegar of Squilles, and after the sicke person is come out of the Baine, annoint the Region of the spene, and it will helpe marueilously.

Against empoysonments.

TAke of Rape seedes, of Calamint, and of Terra sigillata, a little of euerie one, and hauing medled them togither, giue thereof to drinke, and the poyson or bityng of any venomous beast will not hurt hym.

To heale the flixes Disentericall or Lientericall.

TAke a Fishe called a Gogin rosted, without Salt, and giue of it the sicke to eate many tymes, and you shall see health followe.

To draw out thornes or arrowe heades out of the flesne.

TAke a quantitie of a Cuttle, and beeyng well brayed, laye thereof vppon the griefe in maner of a Plaister, whiche thorowe a secret vertue that it hath, will drawe them forth, and also Sea Crabbes doe, beyng brayed and layde vpon the griefes.

For women that be barren.

TAke the nature of a Femala Hare made into pouder after it is dried, and giue it the woman to drinke in good wine, and presently after set hir companie with hir husbande, for she will be apt to be conceiued with childe.

Against the Collicke.

TAke of the Fat of a Peacocke, of the iuice of Rewe, and of Hony of eche like quantitie. Meddle them and with Oliue giue them the patient to drinke, or else beyng dissolued in Dyle, or broth, make a glister, and presently you shall see the remedie.

Against the Infection of the Skinne.

TAke the bones of a Peacocke and burne them, and beeyng brayed, dissolue them with Vinegar, and annoynting the

place often therewith, you shall see the effect.

To cause a woman to bring forth a dead creature.

TAke of the rootes of Enula in the ende of Maye, or else from the Moneth of Julie vnto September, and distill them thorowe a Limbecke after they bee brayed, and of the water that shall come forth, you shall giue morpyng and euenyng vnto the pacient to drinke two or three ounces at a tyme, and the effect will followe.

Against the crestes of the piles in the Fundiment.

TAke of Millifollie, and of Paritorie, and being medled with sale, braye it verie well, and laye it vpon the sore. It helpeth also to take of Capillus veneris in pouder, of Dacons, and of Aristologia rotunda, of eche as muche as you please, and being brayed togither, laye them vpon the sore.

To remedie a tongue aggrauated, whiche through ouer muche moystuck pronounceth not well.

TAke of Mustarde seede, and braye them, and beyng medled with good Hony, giue the sicke thereof to holde in his mouth the quantitie of an Hassell nut, and giuing it to bee sucked for an olde cough, it is of a marueilous efficacie.

To heale the paine of the Collicke.

TAke a quantity of the Liuer of a Porpose, and being boyled, take the oyle thereof, with the whiche annointyng the place where the passion is, it is of a verie excellent operation, and it is knowne to woorke the like effect in all other griefes occasioned through coldnesse.

To drie vp milke in the breastes.

CAuse the woman to vse in hir meates the seedes of Smallage, and likewise the herbe sodden after what manner you please. The like effect is done, by taking the seedes of Nigella sodden in wine, and giuen to drinke.

To

To deminish the fleugme of the bodie, and to augment the bloud.

LEt the partie that is in suche sorte eate euerie mornyng fasting, seauen drammes of small Reysons fastyng, and the effect will follow.

A remedie to cause conception.

SOme Phisitions affirme, that Orientall Amber helpeth vnto conception, notwithstandyng I esteeme, as by experience also I haue proued, that it is but a weake remedie. Therefore annoynting a Pencell with Oyle of Balme, and touchyng the mouth of the Matrix therewith, it is a verie perfite medicine vnto generation, taking heede notwithstandyng, that it bee not a counterfeit oyle, but true, whiche you shall knowe in this maner, take a drop thereof and cast it into a Cup of Water, if it go vnto the bottome it is perfite, or if you drop it vppon a Wollen clothe it will make no spot.

To heale the paine in the feete.

TAke of the leaues and flowers of Mugworte, and meddle them, braying therewith Swines grease, and emplaister the place of the grief, and you sall see the successe.

To heele Wheales.

TAke a quantitie of wild Mintes, and with leauen as muche as sufficeth, beyng brayed togither, make a playster, and lay it vppon the sore, and in short space, it will make it ripe and whole.

To heale inwarde ruptures.

TAke of Germander, brayed in a Morter with a Pestell of wood, and infuse it in good white or red wine, that is a stringent, and giue the patient thereof many tymes to drinke, and certainly it will woorke a marueilous effect vnto all ruptures within the bodie.

To remedie griefes proceding through going out of the ioyntes, and to heale swellings.

TAke Agrimonie and braye the tender partes thereof verie well, and lay them vpon the sore place in stead of a Playster,

and

TAke Agrimonie, and braie the tender partes thereof verie well, and laie them vpon the sore place, in steede of a plaister, and you shall see it worke a faire and quicke successe.

To heale the paine of the Splene and the Ptisicke.

TAke of the iuice of Strawberies, and meddle it with Honie, and adding thereto a little quantitie of white Pepper, giue it vnto the sicke partie.

To remedie the puntures of bones or stingings of dead Serpents.

TAke of the vpper partes of Gladian, and making pouder thereof, meddle it together with wine, and binde it vpon the stingynges, and it will deliuer you of the poison.

To take away wearinesse, after great labor and griefe of the members.

TAke Horehounde, and hauing taken out the iuice thereof, meddle it with oile of Roses, and with the liniement anointe the partes, and presently you shalbe whole.

To heale one that lotheth meate.

TAke of the leaues of Dille, and boile them in water, of the whiche giue the partie to drinke fower ounces and a halfe, and it will heale the lothesomnesse, and ventositie of the Stomacke, and smelling vnto the hearbe newlie gathered with the seede, it will cause the vomyng to goe from hym that is molested therewith.

To heale percusions of the eyes.

TAke fresche Bettonie and boile it, and beeyng taken out and strained, braie it, and with the saied hearbe make a Cataplasme, vpon the place of the percussion.

To remedie the paine of the splene.

TAke Cammomill flowers, and make them into pouder, of the whiche giue the diseased to drinke Morning and Euening one dramme at a time, in three ounces of white wine, and a little of a childes wine, not as yet come to pollution, and continuing this certaine daies, it will restore the Splene vnto his

former healthe.

Against the greate griefes of the bodie.

TAke of Sinckfoile, of Pulegium, and of Poppie leaues, of eche like quantitie: Boile them in Wine, and fomentate the place of the griefe, and the intent will followe.

To heale the Pluriſey.

TAke of the leaues of wilde Mallowes, and boile them in oile and beyng taken out, braie them in a Morter, and put them into a peece of Linnen clothe, and applie it vnto the place of the grief, and preſently it will cauſe the paine to ceaſe.

To remedie the ſtinkyng at the noſe, and difficultie of hearyng.

TAke of the iuice of Iuie leaues, and put therof into the Noſe, and it will doe the effect: or els for hearyng, diſtill the ſaied iuice meddled with Wine, and of the liquor that ſhall bee diſtilled droppe into the eares, and you ſhall ſee within a little ſpace, a marueilous helpe.

To heale the ſcorchynges of fire.

TAke of Serpillum one ounce, of Litarge of Siluer three ounces, of Roſes as muche more, braie them in a Morter, and put therto of ware, of Beares greaſe, and of Hartes greaſe half a pounde of them all, boile euery thyng, and beeyng ſtrained, keepe it for a liniment.

To diſſolue the creſtes of the Frenche diſeaſe.

TAke the greaſe of an Heme, and of a Ducke, of eche fiue drammes, of the Marrowe of a Calues bones, of the Marrowe of a Cowes bones, and of freaſhe Butter, of eche three drammes, of Storax liquida fower drammes and a halfe, of the fatte of a Calfe tenne drammes, of Hiſopus humida one ounce and a halfe, of oile of Cammomill, of Oleum Irinum, of ſweete Almondes and of Malticke, of eche fiue drammes, of Mucillages made of the rootes of Parſhe Mallowes, of Enula, and of the rootes of Irros, of eche one ounce, of Armoniacke, of Bdellium,

sium, and of Serapine, of eche one dramme and a halfe. Boile these rootes with the gummes in water, and a little Vinegar, vntill the Mucillages bee consumed, then straine it, and make a Mucillage. The whiche you shall meddle with the other thynges, excepte the Hisopus humida, and the Storax. And boile thē vntill the Mucillages bee consumed, then straine them all, and meddle therewith of Turpentine one ounce and a halfe: of Saffron one dramme, of Waxe as muche as sufficeth, and put therunto the Hisopus and the Storax, and one ounce of extincte Quicksiluer, and make a Cerote, and vse it, and you shall finde it marueilous.

Against swellynges of womens beallies that make them to seeme with childe.

TAke of Parseney seedes, and beyng brayed, make pouder of them, and with wine giue the woman thereof to drinke, the quantitie of one dramme at a tyme Morning and Euenyng fastyng, and it will doe the effecte.

To clense the face from spottes.

TAke of the rootes of Ireos two drammes, of the rootes of Eleborus niger one dramme, braie them into pouder, and meddle them with Honie, and at euenyng when you goe to bed anoint the face, and wash it in the morning with warme water.

To heale the torsions and griefes of the beallie.

TAke halfe a dramme of Ireos pouder, and beyng medled in sharpe or white Wine, giue it the sicke to drinke, and if it be put into the medicines that purge the bodie, he shall feele no torsions as long as he is a purgyng.

To remedie the burnyng or heate of vrine.

TAke of yolkes of Egges with their whites, three, of Oile Dulcine one ounce and a halfe, of the flower of Barley one ounce, of Saffron one scruple, of Corianders preperated, of Sorell seedes, of Pirtell berries, of eche halfe a dramme. Braie euery thyng in a Leaden Morter, with a Pestell of the same,

meddlyng therewith of Vnguentum Populeon one ounce, and make amoyntment, with the whiche beyng colde, annointe the partes betwixte the Testicles and the fundiment, and it will be of a marueilous efficacie.

To remedie percussions or fallyng vpon the ribbes or backe.

TAke of Litarge, of Rosen, of eche one ounce, of gum Armoniacke, of Ceruce, of eche halfe an ounce, of Galbanum, of Incense, of eche three dyanumes, of Oile of Roses and of Wirtelles, of eche as muche as sufficeth, of Waxe a little, meddle them and make a Cerote, and beyng laied vppon the bruse, you shall see a sodaine and marueilous effecte.

Against burnyng, occasioned of colde.

TAke of the iuice of a Mulberie tree, and meddle it with like quantitie of oile Oliue, wherewith anointe the burnt places, and thei will bee whole. It helpeth also to boile the leaues of Rewe in oyle, and being strained to anoint the place.

To heale wheales or blisters in the face.

TAke of Wirrhe, of Costus, of Cassia Lignea, of eche like quantitie, after they bee braied, meddle them with Honie, and annointe the sore at Euenyng when you goe to bedde, and in the Morning washe it with water made with Braune that is hotte: Or els annointe it with the meale of Orobo meddled with water and Honie. The Meale of Otes dissolued in Vinegar, and the place annointed therewith doeth the like effecte. It helpeth also to annointe the place with the blood of anes armes fastyng.

To make skarres become faire of colour.

TAke of the grease of an Asse, or of a Calfe, and puttyng therto of Wirrhe, of oile, and of Saffron, meddle them and kepe it in a Brasen vessell, and beyng a little warmed, anointe therewith the skarres. It helpeth also to annointe the skarres with

the

the Gaule of a Sea Scorpion, and you shall see a verie happie successe.

To take away the bleachnesse of blowes.

TAke the pyll of a Radishe, and beeing brayed and dissolued with Hony, annoint the place. It auaileth also to bray greene Smallage, and beyng medled with the white of an Egge, to laye it vp on the place. The iuice of Tapsia, is of a present efficacie, medled with the pouder of Incense, and Ceruse, and so applied vnto the sore.

Against the swellings of Percussions.

TAke of the Gawle of an Ewe, and beeyng meddled with the Milke of a Woman, laye it vppon the sore: or else take the doung of a Swine, and drie it betwene two dishes in an Ouen, then braye it, and mixe it with Oyle, and it will worke the effect beyng applied vnto the sore.

To heale those that haue paine in their Lyuer.

CAuse the sicke to drincke of the iuice of Cicorie, or of Endiue in brothe, or with water of Hony: euen so likewise the sayde herbe doth helpe beyng dried and the pouder to drinke. Also Iuy brayed with Endiue into pouder and giuen to drinke doth the like effect. And so doe the rootes of a Mayple tree brayed and giuen to drinke the quantitie of an ounce and a halfe, with sweete wine: or else a quantitie of Spica Celtica giuen in drinke, woorketh a manifest remedie. It helpeth to take the flesh of three Snayles, and beyng brayed and dissolued with foure ounces of red wine, to giue it to drinke.

To heale the paynes of the brests, which happen after the birth of a childe.

TAke a quantitie of Egge shelles, and beyng brayed into pouder, medle therewith of the yolkes of sodden Egges three: of Saffron, and of oyle of Roses, of ech a little, make a Cerote, and laye it vpon the brest.

Against the scurfe of the head.

TAke of Dyle of Nuts, and of Dyle Diue, of eche like quantitie, and hauing first washed the head, annoynt it with the sayde Dyle, and with twice annoynting, the scurfe will bee consumed.

To heale a Pluriſey by ſpitting.

TAke a quantitie of the shelles of Hasell Nuttes, and beeyng brayed into powder with Oximel simplex, and Julep of Violettes as muche as sufficeth, it will cause the sicke person to auoyde the Pluriſey by sucking thereof so that you shall see the effect.

Against moyſt ſores.

TAke of the Rootes of Ciperus, and beyng brayed into powder, put of the powder into the wounde. It helpeth also to burne the ryndes of drie Gourdes, and to put of the powder into the sores: so likewise doth the powder of Dill flowers: or else, the powder of the leaues of a Cipres tree, or the fruits therof brayed with Wine, and layd vpon the sore.

To heale wounds, which after they are whole bruſt out a newe, by reaſon of a putrified bone.

TAke of the powder of the rootes of Dogge fennell, and put it therein, and it will cause the shiuers of bones to issue forth. Also the seedes of Henbane brayed with Lime doe helpe. Or else take the leaues of Figges brayed with wild Poppie, and boyled in Potage, and layed vpon the sore.

To heale the creſtie ſwellings of the Piles.

TAke of Uerdegrease, of Allum, of the drosse of Brasse double the weight of the other thinges, braye them, and make them liquide with vinegar, and make thereof a liniment. Also it helpeth to take of the heades of Penewes burned and rosted Onyons, meddled togither and layd vpon the sore.

Against

Against euill disposition through coldnesse of the stomack.

TAke of the rootes of Enula two ounces, of Fennell seedes one ounce and a halfe, of Pepper one ounce, of Persely seedes halfe an ounce, of Rocket seedes one ounce, of Seselios one dramme, of clarified Hony one pound, meddle them and make a lectuarie, of the whiche giue the pacient two spoonsfuls in the morning, and at euening when he goeth to bed with good wine.

To heale the losse or diminishyng of smelling.

CAuse hym to smell often vnto strong sauours, purgyng the bodie notwithstandyng vniuersally, let hym smell therefore vnto Origanum meddled with Vinegar: and Salte: or else vnto Castor, or Beniomin dissolued in Vinegar: or Mustarde seede with Vinegar or Ptarmaca, or Elleborus niger, or the iuice of the hearbe Ciclamen put into the Nose.

To cause that Heare shall not growe agayne.

ANnoynt the place where you would not haue heare to growe with the warme bloud of an Hare as soone as it is killed, and vppon that annoynt with wilde Nettle seedes brayed, and dissolued with oyle Oliue: or else with the braines of Battes brayed and dissolued with womans milke, annoyt the place.

To heale clestes or chappings of the Fundiment.

TAke of Vermillon and of Mirrhe, and make fomentation vnder it. It helpeth also maruelously to take Vermilion brayed, and medled with Pomata, or with Oyle of Roses, and therewith to annoynt the Fundiment in the chappings.

Against.

Against retention of vrine in Agues.

TAke a quantitie of the leaues of Garden Violets, and make a plaister with them after they be sodden, and lay it vpon the bottome of the belly: or else roste an Onyon, and beyng hot, lay it vpon the said place, and your intent will followe.

FINIS.

Imprinted at London for Iohn VVight dvvelling in Paules Church-yard, at the North doore of Paules.

Anno Domini. 1578.